



Hetubindutika of Bhatta Arcata,  
with the sub-commentary entitled Aloka of Durveka Misra. Baroda 1949.  
Supplied by: Nagarjuna Institute of Exact Methods, Nepal  
Sponsor: University of the West, Rosemead, California, USA  
Input by members of the Digital Sanskrit Buddhist Canon Input Project Member.  
Proof reader: Milan Shakya  
Input Year: 2008  
[Last Modified: 2009-04-28 10:37:48  
With kind permission of the Digital Sanskrit Buddhist Canon Project  
of Nagarjuna Institute, Nepal  
and University of the West, Rosemead, California, USA  
www.uwest.edu/sanskritcanon  
The transliteration emulates the conventions of Nagari script.  
Therefore, many word boundaries are not marked by blanks.  
In this GRETIL version the missing pp. 176 and 177 have been supplied by Klaus  
Wille.  
BOLD for references to the printed edition (added)

## Revisions:

- 2020-07-31: TEI encoding by mass conversion of GRETIL's Sanskrit corpus

# Text

srimadarcataviracita

|| hetubindutika ||

|| namah sarvajñaya ||

[jinamanaskarena mangalam ]

yah sañjatamahakrpo vyasaninam tratum samagram janam,  
punyajñanamayam pracitya vipulam hetum vidhutasramah |  
krtsnajñeyavisarpi[nirmalataraprajñoda]yadrim srito  
loke harddatamopaho jinaravirmurdhna namasyami tam || 1 ||

[dharmakirtivacasam sarasatamatvakhyapanam ]

varam hi dharmakirtesu carvitesvapi carvanam |  
nispiditapi mrdvi[ka nanu svadam jaha]ti kim? || 2 ||

[svalaghavam prakhyapya granthavivaranapratijña ]

nyayamargatularudham jagadekatra yanmatih |  
jayet tasya kva gambhira giro 'ham jadahih kva ca? || 3 ||

tathapi mandamatayah santi matto ['pi kecana |  
tesam krte] mayapyesa hetubindurvibhajyate || 4 ||

[adivakyasya prayojanaprakatanam ]

"parokse"- tyadina prakaranarambhe prayojanamaha | tacca  
srotjanapravrttyartham iti kecit |

taduktam[m-

"sarvasyaiva hi sa]strasya karmano vapi kasyacit |  
yavat prayojanam noktam tavat tat kena grhyatam ||"

iti | tadayuktam | yato 'sya prakaranasyedam prayojanamiti [pradarsane  
prayo]janavisesam prati upayatam prakaranasya niscityanupaye  
pravrttyasambhavat (hbt 2) preksavatam tadarthitaya  
pra[karanasravanadau pravrttih] syaditi tadabhidhanasyarthavatta  
varnyate | na caitad yuktam | yatah preksavatam pravrttih  
prayojanarthinam tadupaye tadbhavaniscayat | yatha  
krsiva[ladinam sasya]dyupaye  
bijadavabijadivivekenavadhrtabijadibhavanam | anyatha  
hyaniscitopayanamupeyarthinam pravrttau preksavattaiva hiyeta |  
upeye tu [prama]navyaparasambhavadaniscaye 'pi vivecitopayah  
pratibandhavaikalyayorasambhave 'yogyametadvivaksitam karyam  
nispadayitum'; iti sam[bhavanaya pravrttau] preksavattato na  
hiyeran |

niscayasca pramanadeva | na ca prayojanavakyasya pramanyamasti,  
sabdanam bahirarthe pratibandhabhavat | vivaksayam [tasya  
pramanye 'pi yatha] vastupravrttiniyamabhavat na tatah  
prakaranasya prayojanavise(se)sam prati upayataniscayah samasti |  
na hi ye yatha yamartham vivaksanti te tathaiva tamanu[tisthanti  
vi]samvadanabhiprayanamanyathabhidhayanyathapravrttidarsanallo  
ke sarvatranasvasat |

prayojanavisesopanyasat prakaranasya tadupayata[visaye samsayah  
ja]nyate tatastadbhavanirdharanaya krsivaladeriva  
bijadyavadhrtaye pravrttiriyukteti cet; na,  
prayojanavisesopayatasamsayasya tadabhidha[nat pragapi] bhavat |  
tatsadhakabdhakapramanabhava tasya nyayaprapratvat |  
anumanadivyutpattyarthanam ca prakarananam darsanat  
kimasyanuma[navyutpadanam pra]yojanamanyaddha, na va  
kiñcidapityevamrupasca samsayah prak pravartamanah kena  
nivaryeta | api ca kimidam nisprayojanam, uta prayojana[vat,  
athasmadabhima]tena va prayojanena tadvaditi jijñasoh pravrttisambhave  
vyartha eva prayojanavakyopanyasah |

tasmad 'yat prayojanarahitam vakyam, tadartho va, na tat  
preksavatarabhyate kartum pratipadayitum va | tadyatha (hbt 3)  
dasadadimadivakyam kakadanta[pariksa ca | nisprayojanam  
cedam] prakaranam tadartho va'; iti vyapakanupalabdhya  
pratyavatisthamanasya tadasiddhatodbhavanarthamadau  
prayojanavakyopanyasah |

[prakaranatadabhidheyayoh prayojanacinta ]

tatra "tadyutpadanartham" iti vakyena svayamasya prakaranasya  
prayojanamaha | yathasvamabhidheyapratitirhi vakyasya prayojanam |

taccehasti padanamavantaravakyanam ca parasparasamsargat  
samasarthpratiteh | tatha hi- anumanamatra prakarane vyutpadyata iti  
tad abhidheyam | tasyaiva tacchabdena sambandhat | yadyapi  
paroksarthpratipattau gu[nabhutamanu]manam tathapi  
vakturabhiprayanuvividhayitaya sabdavrteh tacchabdena paramrsyate |  
anyatha pradhanasamsparso(rso)pi katham syat? | sabdanam  
sva[bhavatah] sambaddha(ndha)yogat | "paksadharmam" ityadina  
canumanasyaiva vyutpadanat | tasya vyutpatti  
[raviparitasvaru]papratitirasya prakaranasya prayojanam, tatsadhyatvat |  
ata eva canumanavyutpattivisayam prakarana[vyaparam  
pratipada]yitum nica nirdisati- "tadvayutpadanartham" iti | tatasca  
prakaranaprayojanayoh sadhyasadhanalaksanah sambandho 'pyukto  
bhavati | yadyapi sabdavrtena[numanavyutpattivi]sayasya  
prakaranavyaparasya pradhanyam tathapi vastuvrttena vyutpattereva  
pradhanata tasyastatsadhyatvat | itarasya ca tadupayatvenapradhanatvat  
| tasmadanumanavyutpatti reva prayojanataya pratiyate na  
prakaranavyapara iti |

"paroksarthprati[patteh amumanasraya]tvat" ityanena tu  
prakaranarthasyanumanalaksanasya prayojanamaha | na hi vakyasya  
svarthpratitilaksanam phalamastityeta[vataiva preksavan  
prava]rtate 'pi tu tadabhidheyarthasya purusarthopayogitve sati |  
taccehasti yatah paroksarthasya ya pratipattih- niscayah- tasya  
anuma[nam- trirupalingam] karane karyopacarat |  
ananyopayasadhyatam darsayitum paramatanirasartham (hbt 4)  
asrayah- karanam, anumanamasrayo yasyeti samanyena vigrhya |  
[tadanu ca] kasyanumanasrayatvaditi visesapeksayam-yadyapi  
paroksarthpratipattisabdasambandhe stritvam gamyate tathapi tat  
padasamskaravelayam buddhyasamnihitatvat bahirangamiti na  
stripratyayanimitam yatha bhutamiyam brahmani,  
avapanamiyamustriketi |

[sarvaparoksapratiterlingajatvadevanumanatvasucanam ]

anena ca sarva paroksa[rtha]pratipattih pramanabhuta, anyasmat  
tatpratipattiyogat, trirupalingasrayaivetyuktam bhavati  
anumanasrayatvadeveti avadharanat | [tatasca sabdadi]nam sati  
pramanye 'numanata, anyatha tesamapi vyutpadyatapasango  
nimittasya samanatvat |

tatha hi- sarva paroksarthpratipattih pra[manabhuta], na  
svatantra bhavati | tasyah svarthpratibandhabhavana niyamena  
tatsamvadayogat | avisamvadalaksanatvacca pramanasya | anyato  
'pi [yadi sya]t sarvatah sarvapatipattiprasangat dharmyasambandhe 'pi  
sarvatra pratitum janayet, pratyasattiviprakarsabhavat |  
evambhutasca trirupa[lingamevartho bhava]titi sarva  
paroksarthpratipattistrirupalingajatvenanumanat na bhidyata iti |  
esa carthah "paksadharmastadamsena vyapto hetuh", kasya?,  
paroksa[rthapratipatte]riti prakrtena sambandhad darsitah,

paksadharmā eva tadamsena vyapta eva ca  
parokṣarthapratipatterheturityavadharanat |

[svalaksanasyaiva vastutvam na samanyasyeti sthapanam]

arthagrahanam tu parokṣarthapratipatteritya[numa]nasyapi  
svalaksanavisayam pramanyam darsayitum | arthakriyasamartho  
hyarthah, svalaksanam caivamatmakam | ata eva-  
"vastvadhistanatvat pramanavyavasthayah"- [iti va]ksyati |  
anyathanumanat tatra pravrttirna syadarthakriyarthinah |

samanyasyavastutve 'pi jñānamatralaksanatvat tadarthakriyayah  
tasyasca tad[tpadya]tvena siddhatvat | na hi  
jatirdahapakadavupayujyate, svalaksanasyaiva tatropayogat |  
tatsambandhat tatra pravrttiriti cet; na, nityasyanupakara[katvena]  
kenacitsambandhabhavat | satyapi ca sambandhe kathamanyapratipattavanyatra  
pravrttih, atiprasangat | samavayasya  
sukmatvenanavasitavivekasyavasayad bhrantya tatra pravrttiriti cet;  
evam tarhi bhrantimatramevastu, kimantargaduna samanyena? |  
nirbbijabhrantyayogaditi cet; ta eva vyaktayastadekaka[ryakarinyo  
bhranterbijam] | varnakrtisamanakaram hi samanyajñanam | na ca  
samanyam tadrupam, tat katham tad bhranterbbijam |  
sadrśyanibandhana hi bhrantirisyate paraih | vyaktaya eva  
ca[samanaja]tiyavyavrttah samanyakarajñanasvarupastatasta  
eva bhrantibijam, atadrupavyavrttestasu bhavat | vastubhutasya tu  
samanyasya sambandha[asambhave]na tasu bhavayogacca |

yaistu vyaktyatmakameva samanyam kalpitam taih  
svalaksanavisayamanumanasya pramanyamabhyupagatameva bhavati |  
svalaksanatmakam tu samanyam kathamanumane pratibhasate iti  
cintyam | na ca vyaktirupamapasyaparam samanyasya rupamisyate,  
vaisesikadarsanopagamaprasangat |

.....  
.....

[1. hetoh samanyanirupanam ]

[1. hetostritvena vyaptih katham phaliteti carca ]

.....hi kathitam | tatra karyasvabhavayorvidhisadhanatvanna  
pratisedhe sadhye vyaparah | anupalabdhitō 'pi na  
hetvantarabhavaniscayo yatah sa caturddhavasthita  
svabhava[karana]vyapakanupalabdhayo viruddha vidhisceti |  
tulyayogyatarupasyaikajñānasamsarginah  
svabhavanupalabdiranyopalabdirupa abhavavyavaharaheturisyate | na [ca  
hetvan]taramatyantabhatayopagatamanukrantarupam, yadi hi  
syaddesadinisedha evasya syat natyantabhavah |  
karanavyapakanupalabdhī tu siddhe karya[karana]vyapyavyapakabhavē  
bhavatah | na ca hetvantaretyantasattayangikrte prakaro 'yam  
sambhavati | tat katham te tadabhavam gamayisyatah | virodho

'pyavikala[karanasya] bhavato 'nyabhava 'bhavadavagamyata iti  
viruddhopalabdhirapyasambhavini | sambhave va karananupalabdhyadinam  
kathamatyantanisedhah? ityasankayaha- "hetvabhasastato 'pare" iti |  
"tatah" trividhaddhetoh "apare" anye "hetvabhasah"  
yatastatastridhaiva sa iti |

evam manyate- iha yad yatra niyamyate [taddhi]paryayena tadvipaksasya  
vyapta sa niyamah siddhyati | yatha yat sat tat ksanikameveti  
sattvasya ksanikesu niyama ucyanamah sattvaviparyayena[sa]ttvena  
ksanikavipaksasyaksanikasya vyapta siddhyati | evamihapi tritve  
heturniyamyamano hetuviparyayena hetvabhasatvena  
trisamkhyaba[hyasyartha]sya vyapta trisamkhyayameva niyato bhavati |  
tatastrividhahetuvyatiriktanamarthanam hetvabhasatam darsayati |  
tena svabhavaviruddhopalabdhya  
[karya-sva]bhavanupalambhavyatiriktanamarthanam hetutvabhavaniscaya  
iti | hetutadabhasayosca parasparapariharasthitalaksanatayaiva virodho  
[hetula]ksanapratitikala (hbt 7) eva pratipannah |  
tadatmaniyatapatribhasajñanadeva tadviparitasanyataya  
tadabhasatapatriteh, parasparamitaretararupabhava[nisca]yat | tatra  
trividhahetuvyatiriktasvarthesu hetvabhasatvamupalabhyamanam  
svaviruddham hetutvam nirakaroti | te ca hetutrabayahya artha  
natyantasatta[yopa]gata napi hetutvam tesu nisidhyamanam,  
kevalam vyamohat hetutvamanyatra prasiddhameva tataropitamasankitam  
va tadviruddhopalambhadapasaryate | tat kimucyate-  
"[atyantasambha]vinah katham virodhah" iti | na ca  
sahanavasthanalaksana eva virodho yena tannyayah sarvatropavarnyeta  
| napi yad yatra pratisidhyate tasya tatraiva viro[dhah prati]pattavyo  
yena "kathamasatah kenacid virodhagatih?" iti codyeta | na hi natra  
sitasparso 'gneriti sadhyadharminyeva sitasparsasyagnina  
virodha[samba]ndho (?) yatha tu asyanyatra prativirodhasyagnina  
sadhyadharmini nisedhah tatha hetvabhasatvopalambhad  
hetutrabayahyesvarthesu hetutvanirasah | [atyantasa]to 'pi ca  
laksaniko virodhah pratiyate yatha ksanikatvenaksanikatvasya  
tasya vastuni kvacidapyasambhavat, bhavena va yadvadabhavasya  
sarva[saktivirahala]laksanasyetyalam  
durmativispanditesvatyadareneti sthitametate- tritve hetutvam  
niyamyamanam [tadviparyayasya] 'pi ca vyapta satyam tatra niyatam  
bhavatityabhiprayavata viparyayavyaptim pradarsayitumidamuktam-  
"hetvabhasa(sa)stato 'pare" iti |

[2. trividhabahyarthanam hetvabhasatvena vyaptescarca ]

tatraitatsyat- ksanikavipaksa[sya sattva]viparyayena  
vyaptirbadhakapramanavasadasita iha tu  
trisankhyabahyanamarthanam hetvabhasatvena vyaptih katarena  
pramanenavasitetya [traha]- "avinabhavaniamat" iti |  
trividhahetuvyatirikte lingatyopagate sankayamane va vastuni  
paksadharmatasadbhave 'pyavinabhavabhava[dityarthah] | (hbt 8)

tatha ca vaksyati- "na sa trividhaddhetoranyatrastityatraiva niyata  
ucyate" iti | avinabhavavaikalyam ca  
hetvabhasatvenasiddhviruddhanaikantikasamanya[dharme]na vyaptam  
prameyatvadau niscitamiti hetvabhasatve sadhye 'vinabhavavaikalyam  
svabhavahetuh |

avinabhavavaikalyam ca trividhahetuvyatiriktatvadeva [tadanyesam]  
[vyapa]kanupalabdhitah siddham | tatha hi-  
tadatmyatadutpattibhyamavinabhavo vyaptah, tayostatravasyambhavad  
| tasya ca tayoreva bhavadatatsvabhavasyatadutpattesca [tadanayattata]ya  
tadavyabhicariyamabhavad | taduktam-

"karyakaranabhavadva svabhavadva niyamakat |  
avinabhavaniyamo 'darsananna na darsanat ||

[avasyambhava]niyamah kah parasyanyatha paraih |  
ana(artha)ntaranimitte va dharme vasasi ragavat ||" iti |

rupadinapi hi rasaderavinabhavo na sva[tah kintu  
svakara]navyabhicaradvaraka iti  
tatkarano tpattirevavinabhavanibandhanam | anyatha tadanayattasya  
tatkarananayattasya va tena[vinabhavakalpa]nyam sarvasya  
sarvarthairavinabhavah syat, avisesat | ekarthasamavayanimitto  
ruparasaderavinabhava iti cet | nanu samavayo  
'pyadharya[dhara]bhutanamupavarnyate | sa  
cadharadheyabhavastadatmanupakaretiprasangato na  
sidhyatityekasamagryadhinataivaikarthasamavayo['vase]yah | anyo va  
vastubhutih sambandho 'sambhavi tatha sambandhapariksayam  
vistaratah sastrakrta pratipadimeveti tata evavadharyam | asa - - na  
va (hbt 9) ja(nanvasatyapi ja)nyajanakabhava, tadatmye va,  
tenaivavinabhavo nanyenetyatra vastusvabhavairevottaram vacyam ye  
evam bhavanti nasmabhih, ke[valam vayam drastara] iti cet;  
akasmikastarhi sa vastunam svabhava iti na kasyacinna syat | na  
hyahetorddesakaladravyaniyamo yuktah | [taddhi kiñcit kvacidupa]niyeta na  
va yasya yatra kiñcidayattamanayattam va | anyatha  
visesabhavadistadesakaladravyavadanyadesadibhavah ke[na  
varyeta visesabhavad | tato ya]dyenavinabhutam drsyate tasya  
tenavyabhicarakaranam tattvacintakairabhidhanyam, na tu  
padaprasarikavalambaniya | taccavyabhicarakaranam yathoktadanyanna  
yujyate iti tadvikala na hetulaksanabhaja iti | tatha caha-

"samyogyadisu yesvasti pratibandho na tadsah | na te hetava  
[ityuktam] vyabhicarasya sambhavad ||" iti |

atra prayogah- yasya yena saha tadatmyatadutpatti na sto na sa  
tadavinabhavi, yatha prameyatvadiranityatvadina, na stasca kenacit  
tadatmyatadutpatti svabhavakaryavyatirekinamarthanamiti  
vyapakanupalabdhih | svabhavanupalabdhistu svabhavahetavantarbhaviteti  
tasyah [tadatmya]laksana eva pratibandhah |  
vyapakakarananupalabdhitu

tadatmyatadutpattilaksanapratibandhavasadeva vyapyakaryayornivrtti  
sadhayatah |

[taduktam-

"tasma]t tanmatrasambaddhah svabhavo bhavameva va |  
nivartayetkaranam va karyamavyabhicaratah ||" iti |

tadevam hetulaksanam 1 samkhyaniyamah 2 tadupadarsa[kam ca  
pramana]m 3 atra sloke nirdistamiti |

[3. avinabhavaniamadityasya prakarantarena vyakhyanam]

athava 'tridhaiva sah'; iti sa paksadharmastriprakara eva  
svabhavakaryanupalambhakhyastadamsena vyapto nanyah | [sa]  
triprakarastadamsena (hbt 10) vyapta eveti sambandhah | kim  
karanam? | "avinabhavaniamat" | avinabhavasya- vyapteh | trividha  
eva paksadharme niyamat | trividhasya ca  
paksadharmasyavinabhavaniamat | tena ca  
[sva]bhavakaryanupalambhatmakatrividhapaksadharmavyatirikta na  
tadamsena vyapta iti | trividhasca karyasvabhavanupalabdhirupah  
paksadharmastadamsena vyapta eveti na tasyahetutvamityuktam bhavati |  
tatastrividhahetubahyesvavi[nabha]baddhetuvyavaharam kurvantah,  
trividhe ca  
hetavavinabhavasyavasyambhava[bhava]dahetutvamacaksana nirasta  
bhavanti |

[4. hetvabhasalaksananabhidhanepi tatsucanam ]

tatraitat syat- hetvabhasanamapi [laksanam]bhidhaniam tatra  
sisyanam hetuvyavaharanivrttaya ityaha "hetvabhasastato 'pare"  
iti | "tatah" paksadharmastadamsena vyapta iti hetulaksanad  
"apare" a[nye ta]laksanavikala hetvabhasa gamyanta eveti na  
tallaksanamucyate | tatha hi- "paksadharmah" ityukte yatra  
paksadharmata nasti na sa hetuh | "tadamsena vyaptah" iti vacane  
yatra tadamsavyaptiviraho viparyayavyapteryapakasya va  
tatravasyambhavabhavat, te heturupavikalataya "hetvabhasah"  
asiddhviruddhanaikantika gamyanta eva | tatha hi- yallaksano yo  
'rthah sisyasya vyutpaditah tallaksanavirahite na tadvayavaharam  
svayameva pravartayisyati a[tadrupa]pariharenaiva tadrupapratipatteriti  
na tatra yatnah phalavan bhavati | yattvanyatra hetvabhasavyutpadanam  
tanmandabuddhinadhikrtya | idam tu prakaranam vipulamatinuddisya  
pranitam "samksepatam" iti vacanat | ta eva hi samksepatam  
yathavadavagantum ksamah na mandamatayah, tesam  
vistarabhidhanamantarena yathavadarthapratipatterabhavat | ata  
evarthaksiptopanyasapurvakameva hetvabhasalaksanam  
tatropavarnitamiti | tadatra vyakhyane hetulaksanam 1  
hetusamkhyaniyamah 2 (hbt 11) tasya ca trividhasya  
hetutvavadharanam 3 tadubhayakaranam 4  
slistanirdesa[khyanam 5]

hetvabhasalakshanabhidhanakaranam 6 ceti sadarthah sloke  
'tra nirdista iti |

kiñca- idamapi sadhu drsyate- "tridhaiva"  
karyasvabhavanupalabdhi[bheda]bhinnah sa hetuh | tatha, tridhaiva  
paksadharmanvayavyatirekarupabhedat "triprakara eva" trirupa eva |  
tadamsavyaptivacanenanvayavyatirekayorabhidhanat |  
nabadhitavisayatvadirupantarayogyapi sa hetuh | kutah? yatah  
"hetvabhasastato 'pare" "tatah" trividhat svabha[va]deh,  
paksadharmadirupatrayayogino va "apare" anye samyogyadayo  
'badhitavisayatvativyatiriktarupavanto va | kasmad? | avinabhavasya  
atraiva trividha eva trirupa eva ca hetau niyamadanyatra  
svabhavadivyatirikta(kte) rupantarasambhavini va  
avinabhavabhavadityarthah | na hi svabhavadivya[ti]rikte  
pratibandhanibandhanasyavinabhavasya sambhavah tadvati va  
rupantarasya | yatha ca(ca) satyevavinabhava rupantarasya na  
sambhavastatha "sadlaksana" ityadina vaksyati |

[5. dinnaganusarena paksasabdasya dharmimatraparatvam ]]

"paksadharmah" ityatra hetulaksane 'pi kriyamane yadi samudayah  
pakse(kso) grhyate yo 'numanavisayastada sarvo heturasiddhah,  
siddhau vanumanavaiyarthyamityaha "pakso dharmi" iti | katham punah  
samudayavacanah paksasabdo dharmimatre vartata iti cet? "avayave  
samudayopacarat" | paksakhyasya hi samudayasya dvavavayavau dharmi  
dharmasca | tadatra dharmimatre samudayopacarat paksasabdo vartate |  
tadekadesatvam ca samudayopacaranimittamiti na sadhyadharmino 'nyatra  
tatprasangah | taduktam-

"samudayasya sadhyatvat dharmamatre [ca]dharmini | amukhye  
'pyekadesatvat sadhyatvamupacaryate || "iti |

[6. dinnagavyakhyane isvarasenaksepastatuddharasca ]]

tadetadacaryiyam vyakhyanamisvarasenakseptam parihartum  
purvapaksayannaha "prayo[jane]" tyadina |

"narte, prayojanadistram(stam) mukhyasabdarthalanghanam |"

ityasati prayojane nopacaro yuktah | tato dharmidharma ityevastviti parah  
| "na" prayojanabhavah | kutah? sarvascasau vivadasrayo 'nyo va  
dharmi yastasya pratishedho 'rthah prayojanam yasyopacarasya  
tadbhavastasmad "sarvadharmidharmapratisedharthatvadupacarasya" iti  
prayojanabhavadityasiddho hetuh |

ka evam sati gunah? iti cedaha "evam hi" upacare sati  
"caksusatvadi" adigrahanat 'kakasya karsnyat'; ityadi  
vyadhikaranasiddham "parihrtam" hetutvena nirastam "bhavati" |  
dharmidharma iti tu samanye [nabhi]dhanat tesamapi hetuta syaditi |

asatyupacare dharmigrahanadapyetat sidhyati | tato 'narthaka evopacara  
ityaha parah- "dharmavacanenapi" na kevalam dha[rmiva]canena |

"dharmyasrayasiddhau" dharmina asrayanamasrayah parigrahastasya  
siddhistasyam satyam | kim punarddharmasya dharmyaksepanimittamiti  
cet? "para[srayatva]t"- dharmiparatantratvat "dharmasya" avasyamasau  
dharminamaksipati | tato dharmivacanamatiricyamanam visistam  
sadhyadharminameva pratipadayati, [na dharmimatram] | syanmatam-  
dharmigrahanad visisto 'tra dharmi kascidabhipreta iti gamyeta | sa  
tu sadhyadharmiti kutah? ityaha- "pratyasatte" rnyayat |  
pratyasattiscatra dharmi[vacanasamarthyada]bhipreteti gamyate | vyaptau  
tu nyaye dharmavacanenapi dharmimatraksepat dharmigrahanavaiyartham |  
pratyasannata ca sadhyadharmina eva, tatra prathamam (hbt 13)  
he[tupa]darsanat | na pratyasatteh sadhyadharmiparigraha | kutah? |  
"drstantadharmino 'pi" na kevalam sadhyadharminah  
pratyasatteh | kadacid vyaptidarsanapurvake prayoge  
drstantadharminyapi prathamam hetusadbhavopadarsanat |

yadi na pratyasatteh sadhyadharmisiddhih parisesyat tarhi  
bhavisyati | yatah "tadamsavyaptya" hetubhutaya  
"drstantadharmini" dharmasya satva(ttva)siddheh | nahi  
drstantamantarena hetoh sadhyena vyaptih pradarsayitum  
sakyata iti manyate | tato dharmigrahanadvayatiricyamanat  
sadhyadharmina eva parigraha | "tadamsena" iti ca tacchabdena  
dharmavacanaksipto dharmi sambhantsyata iti tatsambandhanarthamapi  
dharmigrahanam nasankaniyam | yatra prayojanantaram na sambhavati  
sa parisesyavisayah, dharmivacanasya tvanyadapi prayojanam  
sambhavyate | tat kutah parisesyat "dharmivacanat  
sadhyadharmiparigraha"? iti manyamanah siddhantavadyaha- "siddhe  
tadamsavyaptya drstantadharmini satva(ttve) punarddharmino  
vacanam drstantadharmina eva yo dharmah sa heturiti  
niyamarthamasankayeta | tatasca caksusatvadaya eva hetavah  
syuh, na krtakatvadaya iti anistameva syat tasmadupacarah  
kartavyah" iti |

kim punastarkasastra drstam kvacit niyamarthavacanamitya aha-  
"drstam sajatiya eva" ityadi | "tatra yah san sajatiye-"  
[nyayamukha 7] ityatracyariye hetulaksane 'sajatiya e[va]  
satva(ttva)mi'tyavadharanena siddhe 'pi hetorvyatireke | kutra? |  
sadhyabhava | yadetat "asamstadyaye" [nyayamukha 7] iti  
asatva(ttva)vacanam tanniyamarthamacaryena vyakhyata[m a]satyeva  
nastita yatha syat nanyatra na viruddha iti | tathehapi dharmivacanam  
tatraiva bhavaniyamarthamasankayeta | kada? siddhe 'pi  
drstantadharmini [sa]tve(ttve) | kutah? tadamsavyaptivacanat |  
(hbt 14) kva bhavaniyamartham? "[ta]traiva" drstantadharmini, sati  
casankasambhave | kutah? | parisesyat sadhyadharmiparigraha |  
nanu apaksadharmasyahetutvat na niyamarthasanka | tatha hi-  
sadhyadharmena vyapto 'pi dharmo yadi kvacid dharminyupalabhyeta tada  
tatraiva svavyapakapratitim janayet nanyatra  
[pratya]sattiviprakarsabhyam yathakramam | anupalavdhastu kvacid  
dharmini katham gamakah? | tathabhava va sarvatra svavyapakam

gamayet pratyasattiviprakarsabhavade[vetyata] aha- "tasmat  
samarthyat" ityadi | yadidamanantaram samarthyam samupavarnitam  
asmat samarthyadarthasya sadhyadharmiparigrahalaksanasya bhavati  
pratiti[rpa]tudhiyam srotrnam, kintvasabdakamartham  
svayamanusaratam pratipattigauravam syat | tadupacaramatrat  
svayamasabdakarthatbhyuharahitad dharmidharma ityane [na pa]ksadharmata iti  
"samananirddesat [pratipattigauravam ca] parihrtam bhavati |"  
"pratipattigauravam ca" iti 'ca'sabdenaitadaha- ye  
paropadesamakanksanti tairayamartho laksana[vaca]nad boddhavya iti  
|

yathalaksanam pratiterapaksadharmo na heturiti kutah?  
iyamasanka | tatastesam laksananusarinam  
niyamasankapariharartham copacarakara[nami]ti |

[7. paksadharmata ityatra niyamavyavastha ]

iha vyavacchedaphalatvat sabdaprayogasyavasyamevavadharayitavyam |  
sasthisamasacca paksadharmata ityatra nanyah samasah sambhavati  
| tatha ca paksasyaiva dharmata [i]tyevamavadharanat  
tadamsavyaptirvirudhyata iti viruddhalaksanatamudbhavayannaha  
"paksasya dharmatve tvam(tam) paksam visesanamanyato  
vyavacchedakamapeksata" iti "tadvisesanapeksasya" dharmasya "anyatra"  
paksikrtadanyasmin sapakse "ananuvrttih" | tatha hi- yah  
paksena visesyate sa paksasyaiva bhavati nanya[sya] | yatha- yo  
devadattasya putrah sa tasyaiva putro na yajñadattasyapi | (hbt 15) tato  
'nyatrananuvrtteh "asadharanata"- sadharanata na syat | tadam  
savyaptivirodha [i]ti yavat | sadharanatayastva(yasca)  
tadamsavyaptya pratipadanat | tato yadi paksadharmo na ta[damse]na  
vyaptih, atha tadamsavyaptirna paksadharmata iti vyahatam  
laksanamiti |

nanu ca tadamsavyaptirnama sadhyadharmasya vyapakasya tatra hetau sati  
tadadharadharmini bhava, eva, vyapyasya va hetostatraiva vyapake  
sadhyadharme satyeva bhava iti svasadhyavinabhavalaksana vaksyate  
| na canayavasyam paksikrtadanyatra vrttiraksipyate, yato  
laksanavyaghata asankyeta | tatha hi- tatraiva paksikrte  
satyeva sadhyadharme heturvartamanastadamsavyaptim pratipadyata eva |  
yaiva casya sadhyadharmini svasadhyavinabhavita saiva gamakatve  
nibandhanam nanyadharmini | sa ca svasadhyavinabhavah  
pratibandhasadhakapramananibandhanah, na sapakse kvacid bahulam va  
sahabhavamatradasananibandhanah | na hi lohalekhyam vajram  
parthivatvat kashthadivat iti tadanyatra parthivatvasya  
lohalekhyatavinabhavo 'pi tathabhavo bhavati | yadi ca  
paksikrtadanyatraiva vyaptiradarsayitavyeti niyamastada  
satvam(ttvam) katham ksanikatam bhavesu pratipadayet? | yo hi  
sakalapadarthavyapinimaksa(nim ksa)nikatamicchati tam prati  
kasyacit [sa]paksasyaivabhavat | yadapi kaiscit jvaladeh  
ksanikatvamabhyupagamyate tadapi na pratyaksatah,

ksanavivekasyatisuksmatayanupalaksanat | anyatraiva ca  
vyaptiradarsaniya na sadhyadharminyapiti ko 'yam nyayah? | evam  
hi kalpanikatvam hetulaksanasya pratipannam syat, na  
vastubalapravrttatvam, tasmāt svasadhyapratibandhad hetustena vyaptah  
sidhyati | sa ca viparyaye badhakapramanavrtya sadhyadharminyapi  
sidhyatiti na kiñcidanyatranuvrtyapeksaya | (hbt 16) ata  
evanyatroktam- "yat kvacid drstam tasya yatra pratibandhah  
tadvidah tasya tad gamakam tatreti vastugatih" iti |

yadapi "anumeye 'tha tattalye sadbhavah-" ityadi laksanam tatrapi  
sadhyadharmavaneva sapaksa ucyate | tatah satyeva sadhyadharme  
vastityevamparimetat | tatasca taddharmanah sadhyadharmino 'pi  
vastavam sapaksatvam na vyavartate |  
sadhyatvenestatayecchavyavasthitalaksanena paksatvena tasya  
nirakartumasakyatvat | tasmāt tadamsavyaptivacanena  
svasadhyavinabhavitvasya pratibandhanibandhanasyanyatha  
tadayogadabhidhanannavasya manyatra vrttiraksipteti,  
kathamidamasankitam? | satyam, naivedamasankaniyam, yadi sarvasya  
hetoh paksikrte eva dharmini svasadhyapratibandhah pramanato  
niscetum sakyeta | yatha sattvalaksanasya svabhavahetoh  
ksanikatayam sadhyayam tadatmyam viparyaye  
badhakapramanavrtya | karyahetostu pa[ksikrtadharmina |  
kasyacit svabhavahetoh] pratyaksanupalambhasadhanah pratibandhah  
katham parokse sadhyadharme grhyeta? | tasmāt tasyanyatraiva  
[prasiddhiriti tadvisesanapeksasya tatra apeksanat  
anya]trananuvrtteh asadharanata sambhavamatrenasankita |  
tada hyanyatravartamanah  
sadhyaviparita[vyatireka].....  
.....tadubhayabahirbhavayogat taddharminah  
sadhyavrttivyavacchedabhyam sarvasamgrahat tatra  
samsayahetu[rbhavati | syanmatam- kvacidasraye sattayah  
prakpravrttapurvagrhi]tavismrtapratibandhasadhakapramanasmrtye  
'nyatra vrttirapeksaniya | etat pariharati | "na" ityadi |  
[nanyatrananubhavattih | kutah? (hbt 17) ayogo 'samba]ndhah  
tavdyavacchedena visesanat paksasya | na hyanyayogavyavacchedenaiva  
visesanam bhavati | [kintu ayogavyavacchedenapi | yatra dharmini  
dha]rmasya sadbhavah samdihyate tatranyogavyavacchedasya  
nyayapratvat | atra ca drstantah["yatha caitro dhanurdhara  
iti" | caitre hi dhanurdhara]tvam samdihyate kimasti nasti iti |  
tatascaitro dhanurddhara iti tatsadbhavapratipadika srutih  
[paksantaramadhanurdharatvam sroturasankopasthapitam]  
nirakarotityayogavyavacchedo 'tra nyayapratyah |  
parabhimatavyavacchedaniracikirsayaha- ["na, anyayogavyavacchedena  
visesanat" anyatrananuvrterat]sadharanateti sambandhah | atrapi  
drstanto "yatha partho dhanurddhara iti" | samanyasabdo 'pyayam  
dha[nurdharasabdah prakaranasamarthyadina  
prakrstaganuvrttih | iha parthe] hi dhanurddharatvam

siddhameveti nayogasanka | [tadr]sam tu satisayam  
kimanyatrasti nastityanyayoga [sankayam srotuh yada partho  
dhanurdhara iti ucya]te tadanyayogavyavacchedo nyayaprapta,  
pratipadyasankopasthapitayoreva paksayoh para[sparam virodhat  
ekanirdesena anyayogavyavacchedasya] nyayabalayatvat | tadiha pakse  
'styayam dharmo na veti samsitau [paksadharmas ityukte paksasya dharmas  
eva nadharmah | dharmasca asritatvadvisesanam tenayogo  
vya]vacchidyate nanyayogastadamsavyaptya tasya pratipadita[tvena  
drstante samdehabhavad |

"tadamsah" taddharma iti | tacchabdena paksah paramrsyate na  
dharmah, dharmasya dharmasambhavad | amsasca dharmo naikadesah,  
paksa[sabdena dharmimatravacanat | na tadamsah tasya  
eka]desabhaditi |

[8. vyaptervyapyavyapakobhayadharmatvam ]]

tasya paksadharmasya sato vyaptih- yo vyapnoti yasca vyapyate  
[tadubhayadharmataya pratiteh | yada vyapakadharmataya vivaksyate  
ta]da vyapakasya gamyasya | tatrata satsaptabhyarthapradhanametata  
nadharapradhanam, dharmanam dharmas[antaradvabhavad |  
tenayamarthah]- (hbt 18) yatra dharmini vyapyamasti tatra sarvatra  
bhava eva vyapakasya svagato dharmo vyaptih | tata[sca  
vyapyabhavapeksaya vyapyasyaiva vyaptatapatitih] | na  
tvevamavadharyate | vyapakasyaiva tatra bhava iti |  
hetvabhavaprasangadvapakasyapi murtatvadestatratra bhavad | napi  
'tatraive'ti prayatnanantariyakatvaderahetutapatteh | sadharanasca  
hetuh syat | nityatvasya prameyesveva bhavad | yada tu  
vyapyadharmata(rmataya) vivaksa vyaptestada vyapyasya va gamakasya  
tatraiva vyapake gamye sati | yatra dharmini vyapako 'sti tatraiva bhavo,  
na tadabhava 'pi vyaptiriti | atrapi vyapyasyaiva tatra bhava  
ityavadharanam hetvabhavaprasaktereva nasritam, avyapyasyapi tatra  
bhavad | napi vyapyasya tatra bhava eveti  
sapaksaikadesavrtterahetutvaprapteh | sadharanasya [ca] hetutvam  
syat | prameyatvasya nityesvavasyambhaditi |  
vyapyavyapakadharmatasamvarnanam tu vyapterubhayatra  
tulyadharmatayaikakara pratitih samyogivat ma bhuditi  
pradarsanartham | tatha hi- purvatrayogavyavacchedenavadharanam  
uttaratrayogavyavacchedeneti kuta ubhayatraikakarata vyapteh? |  
taduktam-

"linge lingi bhavatyeva linginyevetarat punah | niyamasya viparyase  
'sambandho lingalinginoh ||" iti |

etenacaryena samyogabalat gamakatve yo dosa uktah-

"na ca kenacidamsena na samyogi hutasanah | dhumo va sarvatha tena  
praptam dhumat prakasanam ||" iti |

sa iha navataratityakhyatam bhavati | tatha hi- samyogasya

ubhayatravisesat esa prasango na tu vyapteh | na hi yadrsi  
(hbt 19) vyapakadharmā vyaptih tadrasyeva vyapyadharmā iti | tatha  
caha-

"sambandho yadyapi dvisthah sahabhavyangalinginoh |  
adharadheyavad vrttistasya samyogivanna tu ||" iti |

tena vyapako vyapyo na bhavati vyapyasca [na] vyapaka iti | "tadamsena  
vyapto hetuh" iti vacanat na samyogipaksokto dosah |  
napyubhayorgamyagamakataprasangah, yathoktad hetulaksanad  
vyapakasyaiva gamyatvapatiteh, vyapyasyaiva gamakatasampratyaditi |

[9. vyapteranvayavyatirekarupayossucanam ]]

yadi tarhi "paksadharmastadamsena vyaptah" ityetaddhetulaksanam  
tatah paksadharmatvam tadamsavyaptisceti dvirupo hetuh syat,  
anyatra ca trirupa uktah tat katham na vyaghatah? ityaha "etena"  
tadamsavyaptivacanena "anvayo vyatireko va uktah" veditavya iti  
sambandhah | anvayavyatirekarupatvad vyapteriti bhavah | tatha hi- ya  
eva yenanvito yannivrttau ca nivartate sa eva tene vyapta ucyate iti  
tadatmakatvad vyaptervyaptivacanenanvayavyatirekabhidhanam | tato  
vyaptivacanena rupadvayabhidhanat na vyaghata iti |

[10. vyapteh pratyaksenanumanena va niscayah ]]

tau ca jñapakahetvadhikarat niscitau | "niscayasca tayornaikenaiva  
pramanena api tu yathasvam |" yasya yad atmiyam pramanam  
niscayakam tena | yasya ca yat niscayakam pramanam tad uttaratra  
vaksyati |

"anvayo vyatirako va" iti tulyakaksatasucanartho 'vasabdah | tena  
sadharmyavaidharmyavatoh prayogayorekenaiva  
dvtiyagatervidhipratishedharupataya vyavrttibhede 'pi  
paramarthatastadatmyat nobhayopadarsanamiti sucitam bhavati | vyatireko  
hi sadhyanivrttau lingasya nivrttidharmakatvam svabhavabhuto dharma  
ityanvayarupata vastuto 'sya na virudhyate | "paksadharmasca" | kim? |  
"yathasvam pramanena niscitah" (hbt 20) ukta iti sambandhah |  
niscayaprasangena so 'pyatra pratipadyate, niscitasya  
gamakatvamakhyatum |

.....  
..... iti pradarsanartho 'vasabdah | "pratyaksena ca svayam  
svalaksanakaratve 'pyanantarasamanyavikalpajananat prasiddhah"  
upacarato niscaya ucyate- pratyaksaprsthabhavino  
vikalpasyanadhigatarthadhigantrtvabhavam darsayitum | tena yadyapi  
samanyarupam lingamavasthapyate tathapi svalaksanapratitireva  
tadvyavasthanibandhanamiti pratyaksatah paksadharmasya sadhyadharmini  
prasiddhirucyate | etaccanantameva vyaktikarisyate | "anumanato va  
sadhyadharmini paksadharmasya prasiddhi" niscayah |  
pramanaphalabhedacca "anumanatah" anumanena niscaya iti aha |  
"atrodaharane" yathakramam "yatha pradese dhumasya" dhumasamanyasya

pratyaksato niscayah iti |

[11. uddayotakaramatam nirasya desadyapeksakaryahetorgamakativoktiḥ ]]

yastu manyate- 'yah pradeso 'gnisambandhi so 'pratyakso yastu  
pratyakso nabhobhagarupa alokadyatma dhumavattaya drsyamano na so  
'gniman atah katham pradese dhumasya pratyaksatah prasiddhiḥ |  
tasmad dhuma eva dharmi yuktaḥ | sagnirayam dhumah dhumatvat  
ityevam sadhyasadhanabhavaḥ'; iti- tasyapi sagneḥ  
dhumavayavyapratyaksatvat, paridrsyamanyasya corddhavabhagavartino  
'gnina sahvrtteḥ, katham dhumasamanyasya sadhyadharmini  
pratyaksatah prasiddhiḥ? | dhumavayavi pratyaksa iti cet; na,  
avayavyatirekena tasyabhavaḥ | lokadhyavasayatastasyaikatve va  
pradesasyapi tavataḥ (hbt 21) kalpitamekatvam na nivaryate | pradese  
eva ca loko 'gni pratipadyate, na dhume | desakaladyapeksayaiva ca  
karyaheturgamakāḥ | yadaha-

"istam viruddhakarye 'pi desakaladyapeksanam |  
anyatha vyabhicari syad bhasmevasitasadhanah (dhane) ||

iti |

"tato desadyapeksagnisadhane dhumavattaya |  
grhyamanasya desasya dharmita na virudhyate ||"

yatha balakavato vrksaderddesadyapeksaya jalasadhanatvamiti |  
"sabde va krtakatvasya" pratyayabhedabheditvadinanumaneneti |

[12. nirvikalpam katham samanyagrahiti kumarilaksepanyottaram ]]

atra yathopavarnitam pratyaksatah paksadharmasya sadhyadharmini  
prasiddhavabhiprayamapratipadyamanah kumarilah- 'katham  
pratyaksena(na)vikalpena samanyatmano lingasya dhumadeh  
svrupagra[hana]mapi tavad yujyate, dharmino va kuta eva  
tatsambandhagrahanam'- iti pratyavataste | tena hi  
"pratyaksapurvatvaccanumanaderddharmam pratyanimittatvam" ityetad  
bhasyam-

"katham pratyaksapurvatvamanumanadino bhavet? |  
yada smartyasamarthatvannirvikalpendriyasya dhīḥ ||

na cavikalpyalingasya dharmisambandhayostatha |

grhitih"

ityaksipyā-

" pratyaksagrahanam yattu lingaderavikalpanat |  
tannestatvad vikalpasyapyartharupopakarinaḥ ||

asti syalocanajñanam prathamam nirvikalpakam |  
balamukadivijñanasadrsam suddhavastujam ||

tataḥ param punarvastu dharmairjatyadibhiryaya |

buddhyavasiyate sapi pratyaksatvena sammata ||"

iti bruvata- 'saugatanamevayam  
lingadharmitatsambandhagrahanalaksano doso yesamavikalpakameva  
pratyaksam, nasmakam savikalpamapi pratyaksamicchatam'; ityuktam  
bhavati | tatastadupavarnitadosapratividhanayaha- "sadhutam hi"  
ityadi | ayamatra samudayarthah- pratyaksam hi  
purovasthitamauttaradharyena dhumapradesadikam vidhirupena  
dhumadisvalaksanam sakalajasajatiyavijatiyavyavrttam ca  
svasvabhavavyavasthiteh sarvasamarthamatranam  
parasparamasamkirnarupatvat  
tatsamarthyabhaviyathasthanamanukurvatpascattyavidhipratishedhavikalpad  
vayam janayati yena dhumapradesakhyau dharmadharminau  
tayoscauttaradharyam 'evametata nanyatha iti vikalpayati |  
yathanubhavamabhyasapatavadipratyayantarasaahakaritam  
vikalpanamudayat | tato dharmadharminoh svarupaniscayah  
sambandhaniscayahca pratyaksanibandhanah sampadyate | tatha hi- ayameva  
dhumapradesayoh sambandhasya niscayo yah 'atrayam';  
ityadhyavasayah | sa cavikalpenapi pratyaksena yathoktena prakarena  
sampadita eva | na cauttaradharyavasthitad vastudvayadanya eva  
kascidadha[radhe]yabhavalaksanah sambandhah yatah tasya  
pratyaksenanubhutatvat pascada(d) vikalpanam syat |  
vastubhutasya tasyanyatra nisedhat | tasmadayam tadeva  
tathavasthitamarthadvayamasritya kalpanasamaropita eva | tena sambandhah  
sambandhiti bhedantarapratiksepapratiksepabhyam dharmadharmitaya  
vyavaharo loke na tu paramarthikah | samanyavyavaharo 'pi  
vijatiyavyavrttaneva bhavanasr(sri)tya kalpanasamaropita eva  
pratanyate | tesameva bhinnanamapyanubhavadvarena  
vijatiyavyavrttataya prakrtyaivaikakaraparamarsapratyayahetutvat |  
tatha caha-

"ekapratyavamarsarthajñanadyekarthasadhane |  
bhede 'pi niyatah kecit svabhavenendriyadivat ||"

tatah samanyavi[kalpajananadvaya] tatpratibhasino dhumakarasya  
vijatiyavyavr[ttarupasya samanyarupataya] pratyaksenaiva  
grhitatvat | na hi vijatiyavyavrttirvyavrttadanyaiva kacid  
yasyah pratyaksenagrahanam syat | tasmad yathaparidrsta  
dhumadisvalaksanamevanyato vyavr[ttatmana vi]kalpyata iti  
pratipatradhyavasayasat smrtireva | dvidvidho vikalpah  
pratyaksaprsthabhavi vastutah punarnirvisaya eva | tato yadaha-  
samanyasyananubhutataya-

"smartametadabhedena vijñanamiti yo vadet |  
tasya vandhyasute 'pyasti nunam smaranasaktata ||"

iti tadapyapastamiti ||

[13. anumiteh samanyavisayatve 'navastheti kumarilaksepasyottaram ]

athavaparam kumarilenabhihitam- "svalaksanavisayam pratyaksam  
samanyalaksanavisayamanumanam" iti vacanat  
dhumadisamanyamanumanagrahyameva | tatra canavastha lingagrahino  
'pyanumanasya tadanyalingabalenotpatteh | tasya ca samanyarupataya  
tadanyanumanamanavisayatvat tatha tadanyasyapiti kasyacidekasyapi  
linginah pratipattih yugasahasrairapi na sambhavati | kimanga  
punarekena purusayuskeneti | tatha caha-

"samanyam nanumanena vina yasya pratiyate |  
na ca lingavinirmuktamanumanam pravartate ||

asamanyasya lingatvam na ca kenacidisyate |  
na canavagatam lingam kiñcidasti prakasakam ||

tasyapi canumanena syadanyena gatih punah |  
tadubbhutisca lingat syat samanyajñanasamhitat ||

tasya capyanumanatvam lingena ca tadubbhavah |  
anumanantaradeva jñatenaivam ca kalpane ||

lingalingyanumananamanantyadekalingini |  
gatiryugasahastresu bahusvapi na vidyate ||"

ityasankayaha "sadhuma hi" ityadi | evam manyate |  
yasyanumanantarena samanyam na pratiyate bhavatu tasyayam  
dosah, (hbt 24) asmakam tu pratyaksaprsthabhavinapi  
vikalpena prakrtivibhramat samanyam pratiyate | lingavikalpasya ca  
svalaksanadarsanasrayatvat paramparaya  
vastupratibandhadavisamvadakatvam, maniprabhayamiva manibhranteh |  
karyahetutvamapi vikalpavabhasino dhumasamanyasya  
lingatayavasthapyamanasya karyadarsanasrayataya tadadhyavasayacca |  
na hi dhumasvalaksanasya lingatavasthapyatum yukta,  
tasyasadharanasya sapakse vrttyabhavat, tadamsavyaptyayogat,  
sadhyaadharanasamkalpe vastudarsanasambhavacceti |

yattuktam 'samanyalaksanavisamanumanam' iti tatra  
naivamavadharyate- samanyalaksanavisayamanumanameveti |  
pratyaksaprsthabhavinino vikalpasyapi tadvisayatvat tadanyasya ca  
vikalpasya | kintu samanyalaksanavisayamevanumanamityavadharyate  
svalaksanavisayatvanisedharthamiti | tatra saha dhumena vartata iti  
"sadhumah" | paksadharmatapatipadanarthamevamuktam | vidhivikalpasya  
caitadeva bijam | tam "sadhuma pradesam drstavatah"  
pratyakseneti sambandhah | kidrsam "arthantaraviviktakupam"  
arthantaraih sajatiyavijatiyairviktamasankirnam rupamasyeti  
vigraha | sarvabhavanam svasvabhavavyavasthiteh  
svabhavasankaryabhavat | anyatha sarvasya  
sarvatropayogadatiprasangah | anena pratishedhivikalpasya  
nimittamakhyatam, samanyotpreksayasca bijam | taduktam-

"itaretarabhedo 'ntya(sya) bijam samjña yadarthika" iti |

tatha hi- arthantaravyavrttim parasparavyavrttanamapi  
samanamutpasyato bhinnamesam rupam tirodhayabhinnam  
svabhavamaropayanti kalpanotpadyate | "asadharanatmana" iti  
arthantaravyavrttena svabhavena | na tu yatha kumarilo manyate-  
'arthantaraviveko 'bhavapramanagrahyo na pratyaksavaseyah'; iti |  
nahi vastubalabhavina pratyaksena anyathadarsanasambhavo  
bhrantatapasangat | tenatmana (hbt 25) drstavatah satah  
pumso 'nantaram "smartam lingajñanamutpadyate" iti sambandhah |  
smrtireva "smartam" | lingapratibhasi jñanam "lingajñanam" |  
anena pratyaksaprsthabhavini vikalpe yatsamanyamabhati tasya  
lingavyavasthamaha |

paramarthatah kim visayam? |

"yathadrsthabhedaparamartha[visayam].....

.....

[14. darsanavidhipratishedhavikalpesu pramanyapramanyavyavastha  
|]

[da]rsanavidhipratishedhavikalpanam pramanapramanacintamarabhate  
| "tatra" tesu darsanavidhipratishedhavikalpesu | tadadyam yadetat-

"asti hyalocanjñanam prathamam-" iti

adau vikalpapravrtterbhavamiti "adyam" akhyatam "asadharanavisayam"  
svalaksanavisayam darsanam tad "eva" pramanam na  
vidhipratishedhavikalpavapi | tasyaiva pramanalaksanayogaditarayosca  
tadasambhavat | tatha hi-  
anadhigatavisayatvamarthakriyasadhanavisayatvam ca  
pramanalaksanam | tad darsanasyaivasti |

tatra "adyam" ityapurvarthavijñanatvamakhyatam "asadharanavisayam"  
iti arthakriyasadhanavisayatvam |  
svalaksanasyaivarthakriyasadhanatvat |

[15. pratishedhavikalpasyapramanyasthapanam |]

tatra pratishedhavikalpasya tavat pratyaksagrhitarthavisayataya  
smrtitvam pratipadayannaha- "tasmin" asadharane "tathabhute"  
arthantarairasankirnarupe "darsanena"  
asankirnarupasamarthyabhavina "drste" adhigate "sati" | tatha  
hi- vyatiriktamapi bhavamsadabhavamsamicchata bhavamsah  
svabhavenasankirnarupah kalpaniyah, anyatha sa evabhavamso  
na sidhyet | na ca svabhavenasankirnarupatayamasatyam (hbt 26)  
prthagbhutabhavamsasadbhave 'pi sa yuktimati, svahetubalayatasya  
sankirnarupasyakiñcitkarabhavamsasambhave 'pi tyagayogat | na  
ca tenaiva tadvinasanam, vinasahetvayogasya pratipadayisyamanatvat |  
tena sankirnarupavinasane ca varam svahetoreva svabhavato  
'sankirnarupanamudayo 'stu kim parivradmodakanyayopagamena? |  
tasmad svabhavata eva bhavanam pararupavikalatvamabhavamsah  
nanyah | sa ca tathabhuto darsanena grhita eva | tasmimstathabhute

drste "sa" padartha "yena" vastuna "asadharanah" samanasvabhavo  
na bhavati tadrupavikalasvabhavatvat "tadasadharanatham" tena  
tenatadrupenasamanasvabhavatam etadeva vyanakti | "tatah"  
arthantarad "bhedam" vilaksanyamanyarupamidam na bhavatiti  
"abhilapanti" abhimukhayanti drstavilaksanye pravartamanataya  
"smrtirutpanna pratyaksabalena" | yadi tu lingabalenotpadyeta  
vyavacchedavisayapi smrtirna syaditi bhavah | kim visaya? |  
"atadvyavrttivisaya |" tacchabdena darsanavisayasya vastunah  
paramarsah krtah | na tat atat vijatiyam | atasmad vyavrttih  
atavdyavrttih | sa visayo yasyah sa tatha | athadrsta  
evarthantarebhyo bhedo mayapi kalpyate iti pratipatra (ttara)  
dhyavasayaccaivamuktam | paramarthato nirvisayatvat | sa "na  
pramanam" nabhavapramanaphalamityarthah | na hi smrtijanakatvena  
pramanata yukta | kasmata na pramanam? | yathadrstasayakaro  
'bhyasapatavadipratyayantarasapekso visesastasya grahanat | na  
hi drstimityeva vikalpena grhyate, darsanavisesat sarvakareshu  
vikalpodayaprasangat, api tu kascidevabhyasadipratyayapeksa  
ityakaragrahanenacaste |

bhavatu yathadrstakaragrahanam | pramanam tu kasmanna  
bhavatiti parasya taduktapramanalaksanaviraham darsayannaha-  
"prag" (hbt 27) alocanajñanodayakale "asadharanam"  
assankirnarupam drstva asadharanamarthantararupam na  
bhavatiti "abhilapatah" vikalpayatah  
"pratisedhavikalpasyapurvarthadhigamabhavad"  
apurvarthavijñanatavirahat | apurvarthavijñanam ca pramanam  
bhavatoocyata iti bhavah |

[16. vidhivikalpasyapramanyavyavasthapanam ]

yadyuktena prakarena pratisedhavikalpo na pramanam,  
vidhivikalpastarhi pramanam bhavisyati | nahi  
tasyapurvarthavijñanatvabhavah sambhavati | tatpratibhasino  
'nugatasya samanyakarasyasadharanarupavalambina  
darsanenadhigamat tat kuto 'syapramanyam | taduktam-  
"tatah param punarvastu"

ityadi | tadetat kumarilavacanamasankya vidhivikalpasyapi  
pramanyamanupa(mapa)nudannaha- "arthakriyasadhanasya" svalaksanasya  
"alocanajñanena darsanadadrstasya punastatsadhanasya"  
arthakriyasadhanasya svabhavasya "vikalpenapratipatteh vidhivikalpo na  
pramanam" | yadyapi tenanadhigatam samanyamadhigamyata iti varnyate  
tathapi tad arthakriyasadhanam na bhavati iti tadadhiganta  
taimirikadijñanaprakhyo vidhivikalpo na pramanam |

"tatah param punarvastu dharmairjatyadibhiryaya |  
budhyah(ddhya)'vasiyate"

iti cocyate | tatra punarvastugrahanena nirvikalpaprakapratyaksavisayasyaiva

vastuno jatyadi visistasya vikalpabudhya(ddhya)'vasaya ucyate | tasya  
ca nirvikalpajñanenaivadhigamat na tatra pramanyam,  
jatestvarthakriyasadhanatvabhavadanadhigataya adhigame 'pi  
kesadijñanasyeva na pramanyam | ata evarthakriyasamarthyavirahina  
samanyenendriyanam samprayogabhavat pratyaksatapyasambhavini |  
'ca'karena smrtivacceti purvoktakaranasamuccayah | smrtitvam  
casyottaratra pratipadayisyate | "anumanavad" (hbt 28) iti  
vaidharmyadrstantah | yatha pratyaksenarthakriyasadhane  
pradesakhyai dharminyadhigate  
'pyanadhigatasynararthakriyasadhanasyasamanyakarena paroksasya  
svalaksanakarena pratipattumasakyatvat pratipattirnaivam  
vidhivikalpena samanyakarenanadhigamarthakriyasadhanamadhigamyate,  
taisyalocanajñanenaivadhigamat | tasmim(smin) smrtirevasaviti na  
pramanamiti |

[17. arthakriyasadhanavisayajñanasyaiva pramanyasamarthanam ]

"arthakriyasadhanavisayameva pramanam" netaraditi kuta etat? iti cet  
"arthakriyarthi hi" puruso yasmat hitahitapraptiparihararthi "sarvo"  
na kakataliyanyayena kascideva, "preksavan" buddhipurvakari  
"pramanamapramanam va" pramanadeva sarvada pravarta(rte)ya  
apramanat ma kadacit, vipralambhasambhavad, "ubhayamanvesate" na  
vyasanitaya | tato 'yamarthakriyasadhanavisayameva pramanam braviti,  
tasyarthakriyasadhane pravrttyangatvat | netarat, tadviparitatvat |  
tathahi- pramanamavisamvadakamapratarakamucyate loke 'pi |  
yaccarthakriyasadhanamanadhigacchanna tatra pravartayati, kuta eva tat  
prapayet tat kathamavisamvadakataya preksapurvakari  
pramanamacaksita? |

[18. samanyasya vistarenavastutvasadhanam ]

yadyevam samanyamapyarthakriyasadhanameva tatastadviseyaya  
vidhivikalpah pramanam bhavisyatiti ced aha- "na ca"naiva  
"samanyam kañcit"  
tatsadhyatayopagamabhinnajñanabhidhanalaksanamanyam va  
vyaktisadhya "arthakriyamupakalpayati" | kidrsam?,  
"svalaksanapratipatteh" vyaktipratipatteralocanajñanasamjñitaya  
"urddham" uttarakalam "tatsamarthyotpannavikalpavijñanagrahyam" iti |  
tacchabdena svalaksanapratipattih sambadhyate | 'tatah param  
punarvastu'; ityadi parairabhidhanadevam braviti  
darsanaprsthabhavino vikalpasya pratyaksapramanatam nirakartum  
| sarvameva tu samanyam na kañcidarthakriyamupakalpayati | (hbt 29)  
yat tu samanyamanumanavikalpagrahyam tat  
karanavyapakasambaddhalinganiscayadvarayatam  
sambaddhasambandhadanadhigatarthakriyasadhanavisayamarthakriyamupakalpa  
yatiti tadviseyaya vikalpah pramanam | idam tu naivam,  
adhigatatvadarthakriyasadhanasyalocanajñaneti | atrodaharanam  
"yatha- nilam drstva nilamiti jñane" pratibhasamanamiti  
sesah | na samanyam kañcidarthakriyamupakalpayatiti prakrtena

sambandhah |

nanu ca lingavikalpapratibhasi samanyam prakrtam tat  
kimanyadudahriyate? | sarvasya darsanaprsthabhavino vikalpasya  
paropagatam pratyaksapramanatam tulyanyayataya nirakartum |  
kampunarnilamiti vikalpajñane darsanaprsthabhavini  
pratibhasamanam samanyamarthakriyam nopakalpayati? | yadi  
vyaktisadhyam; tadanyo 'pi padartha 'nyadiyamarthakriyam  
nopakalpayatiti tasyapyanarthakriyasadhanatvadavastutvapasangah |  
atha svasadhyam; tadasiddham, abhinnajñanabhidhanalaksanayah  
svasadhyayah karanadityasankayaha- "tadeva hi" yat  
tadalocanajñane nopalabdham "nilasvalaksanam" nilavyaktih  
"tathavidhasadhyarthakriyakari" | tathavidhasabdena  
samanyamatrabhipretam, tadsaparyayatvadasya, sadharanarupasya ca  
tadsatvat | tena tathavidhasadhyam  
nilasamanyasadhyamabhinnajñanabhidhanalaksanamarthakriyam  
kartum silamasya svalaksanasyeti tat tathoktam |

evam manyate- yatha bhinna api vyaktayah kayacit pratyasattya  
tadekaryapratiniyamalaksanaya tadekamabhinnam samanyamupakurvanti,  
tadaparasamanyayogamantarenapi, anyathanavasthapasangat,  
tathabhinnajñanabhidhanatmikamapyarthakriyam sadhayisyanti |  
kimapramanakena pramanabadhitena ca samanyenopagatena? | tatha hi-  
anumanadike jñane yathavidhamasyaspastam rupam pratibhasate na  
tathavidham vyaktisu drsyamanasupalaksayamah | ekameva hi  
vyaktidarsanakale spastam niladirupam vibhavayamah | (hbt  
30) tat kathamadrstakalpanayatmanam svayameva vipralabhemahi? |  
vyaktirupasamsargad ayogolakavanhivadavibhavanamiti cet; na, sarvatra  
bhedabhedavyavasthaya abhavapasangat | asyottarasanyatrap  
sulabhatvat | na ca samanyasya dve rupe stah spastamaspastam  
ca, yenaikena darsane pratibhaseta anyenumanadijñane,  
padarthadvayopagamapasangat, pratibhasabhedasyaiva sarvatra  
bhavabhedavyavasthanibandhanatvat,  
samanyasyaparasamanyapasakternihsamanyasya casyopagamat |

[19. kumariloktadvayatmakabuddhernirasanam |]

etenaitadapi nirastam yadaha-

"sarvavastusu buddhisca vyavrttitanugamatmika |  
jayate dvayatmakatvena vina sa ca na yujyate ||"

"na catranyatara bhrantirupacarena cesyate |  
drdhatvat sarvada buddherbhrantistadbhantivadinam ||"

iti | yato yadindriyabuddhimabhipretyocyate; tadasiddham, aspastasya  
niladyakarasya spastaniladyabhasayam tatanupalaksanat,  
spastasyapi ca dvitiasyanuyayinah | tadbhave ca  
vyaktidvayantaralamapyapnuvatah katham tadanugamah? |  
vyapta(vyaktau) copalabhyasya satah tatanupalaksanam kutah? |

nahi tasya vyaktavyaktarupasambhavah, ekatvat | tatha caha-

"vyaktavekatra sa vyaktabhedat sarvatraga yadi |  
jatirdrsyeta sarvatra [sapi na vyaktapeksini] ||"

iti | ekatrapi ca vyaktavupalabhyamanayam sakalatrailokyavyapi rupam  
sakalavasrayavyapi va drsyeta? | na hyekasyah kiñcid  
drstamadrstam va nama ksanikatadivad |  
drstayamapyekatraivasraye darsanavasayo na sarvatreti cet; na,  
vikalpena taddarsanabhyupagamat | na hi niscayavisayikrtam  
caniscitam ceti yuktam | tatah sarvagatarupadarsane sarvarthanam  
darsanaprasangah | na hi taddarsane (hbt 31) tatsahacarina  
upalabhyasya tadabhinnasvabhavasya canupalambho yuktah | tatah  
kathamindriyabuddherdvyatmakata? |

athanumanadibuddhim; tasyamapi svalaksanapratibhasanat kuto  
dvayatmakatvam? | na hi tasu samanyagrahinishvaspato  
vyaktyakara iva laksyamanah svalaksanapratibhasah | tadabhave  
'pi tasam bhavat | akarantarena ca svajñane[']pratibhasanat  
anekakarayogad ekasya, apratiprasangacca | tasmanneyam  
bhinnarthagrahinyabhinna samanyabuddhih pratibhati  
svalaksanodbhava sati | kintvanadivitatha vikalpabhyasavasananajanita  
sati tathavabhasate | drdhatvam ca buddhernavinasitvam,  
ksanikatvabhyupagamat kintvabadhyamanatvam | na casyastat sambhavati,  
lesato badhakasyoktatvat | vistaratastu syavdadabhangad  
yathavasaramihaiva tatra tatra vidhasyamanad badhakamavadharyam | tasmad  
yatha vyaktayah samanyantaramantarena tadekamupakurvanti  
tathabhinnajñanabhidhane api pravartayisyantiti tadeva  
nilasvalaksanam samanyasadhyatvopagatarthakriyakari |

[20. kumariladattasya dosasya saugatabuddhyabdhakatvadarsanam ]

yastu-

"samanyam nanyadistam cet tasya vrterniyakam |  
gotvenapi vina kasmad gobuddhirna niyamyate ||

yatha tulye 'pi bhinnatve kesucid vrtyavrttita |  
gotvaderanimittapi tatha buddhirbhavisyati ||"

iti purvapaksayitva-

"visayena hi buddhinam vina notpattirisyate |  
visesadanyadicchanti samanyam tena tad dhruvam ||

ta hi tena vinotpanna mithya syurvisayadrte |  
na tvanyena vina vrttih samanyasyeha dusyati ||"

iti mithyatvoprasangadosa ukto nasau tathagatasamayanayavadatabuddhin  
badhate | samanyabuddhinam badhakapratyayanibandhanasya  
mithyatvasyopagatatvat | tatha hi-

"kasmad sasnadimatsveva gotvam? yasmad tadatmakam |

tadatmyamasya kasmat cet, svabhavaditi gamyatam ||"

iti vacanat 'vyaktisvabhavam ca samanyam | na casadharanam  
vyaktyudayavinasayordhya(yosca) nodayavyayayogi'; ityuyuktam,  
viruddhadharmadhyasato bhedaprasangaditi | aha ca-

"tadatmyam cetmatam jatervyaktijanmanyajatata |  
nase 'nasasca kenestah? tadvaccananvayo na kim? ||

vyaktijanmanyajata cedagata nasrayantarata |  
pragasinna ca taddese sa taya sangata katham? ||

vyaktinase na cennasta gata vyaktyantaram na ca |  
tacchunye na sthita dese sa jatih kveti kathyatam ||

vyakterjanmadiyoge 'pi yadi jateh sa nesyate | tadatmyam  
kathamistam syadanupaplutacetam ||" iti |

[21. nilavikalpasyapramanyasamarthanam |]

yadi nilasvalaksanameva samanyasadhyarthakriyakari tadeva  
tarhyadhigacchan vikalpah pramanam bhavisyatityaha- "tacca"  
nilakhalaksanam | "tenatmana" nilasadhyarthakriyakarina  
svabhavena "drstameva" alocanapratyayena | tato nispaditakriye  
karmanyavisesadhayi vikalpajñanam katham pramanam syat? |  
atha matam- samanyameva tarhyadhigacchan nilavikalpah pramanamastu |  
tacca samanyamarthakriyakari | yato nilasadhyamevarthakriyam nilena  
saha sambhuya karisyati | vyaktisvabhavanyeva hi samanyanityaha- "na  
ca" naiva "tat svalaksanagrahanottarakalabhavino"  
nilavyaktidarsanottarakalam bhavanasilasya |  
lingagrahanottarakalabhavinastu purvoktena prakarena  
vyaktisadhyaarthakriya samanyasya kalpitasya (hbt 33) vyavasthapayitum  
sakyata iti bhavah | "nilavikalpasya visayena" nilasamanyena  
"nilasadhyarthakriya" rañjanadika "kriyate" | tasya  
vyaktisvabhavyayoge sati kalpitarupasya tadasambhavadat | na ca  
nityasvabhavatamabibhranena nilavikalpasya visayena  
nilasadhyanya varthakriya kriyate | kramayaugapadyavirodhaditi manyate |

[22. mimamsakasammatapramanalaksane dosadarsanam |]

tadevam 'nilam drstva nilam'; iti jñane pratibhasamanam  
samanyam na kañcidarthakriyamupakalpayatiti prasadhya  
anarthakriyakarivisayasyapi vikalpasya pratyaksaprsthabhavinah  
pramanyaprasangadativyaptiriti "tatrapurvarthavijñanam" iti  
pramanalaksane mimamsakairviseśanamupadeyamiti darsayannaha-  
"tasmad" yata evamanarthakriyasadhanavisayataya  
darsanaprsthabhavino vikalpasya pramanyamayuktam  
tasmadasmadabhimatam "pramanamavisamvadi jñanam" iti  
pramanalaksanam vyudasya "anadhigatarthavisayam pramanam",  
"tatrapurvarthavijñanam pramanam" "iti api"  
etasminnapyahopurusikayanyasmim(smin) "pramanalaksane"

kriyamane "ativyaptipariharaya visesaniyam"  
visesanamupadeyam | katham visesaniyam "anadhigate svalaksane  
iti" | anena hi visesanenumanavikalpasya ca pramanyam sidhyati,  
alocanajñanaprsthabhavinasca vikalpasya pramanyam vyudasyata  
iti sarvam sustham |

tadevam

vidhivikalpasyanarthakriyasadhanavisayatayanadhigatasamanyadhigame 'pi  
pramanyam nirakrtya casabdasmuccitam smrtitvam  
pratisedhivikalpena sadharanamapramanyakaranam darsayannaha-  
"adhigate tu svalaksane" alocanajñanena "tatsamarthyajanma"  
svalaksanadhigamabalabhavi "vikalpastadanukari"  
saksadanutpatterddarsanasamskaradheyavasaccaspa(cca  
spa)stanilasvalaksanakaranukari  
drsyavikalpyayoscaikikaranadevamucyate | vastutastu (hbt 34) na  
kiñcidasavanukaroti | "sa smrtireva" | kutah? "karyatastadvisayatvat"  
na paramarthatah | karyamatra svalaksane purusasya pravartanam,  
tadadhyavasayasca | yatasca karyatah tadvisayatvat smrtirevato "na  
pramanam" darsanabalotpanno vikalpah | tatha hi-  
smrterapyanubhutasvalaksanamsavisayaya na  
paramarthatastadvisayatvam | svalaksanasyendriyabuddhaviiva  
sphutarupataya smrtavapratibhasanat | kintu yathoktat karyata eva |  
tacca vidhivikalpe 'pi samanamiti kathamasau smrtirna syaditi |

[23. anumanasya vidhivikalpavailaksanyena pramanyasamarthanam ]]

tatraitat syat- nanvanumanavikalpah smrtirupo 'pi pramanamisyate |  
tatha hi- yadevanagnivyavrttam vastumatram  
mahanasadavanubhutasmit tadeva pradesavisese dhumadarsanat  
smaryate | tadvad vidhivikalpo 'pi pramanam bhavisyatityata aha-  
"anadhigata"sya "vastu"no "rupa"sya "anadhigateriti" | evammanyate- yat  
mahanasadavanagnivyavrttam vastumatram praganubhutam na tat  
taddesadisambandhitayaivanumanavikalpena smaryate kintu yatra pradese  
pragananubhutam tatsambandhitaya | tatah  
sÄ•dhyadharmidá¹›á¹£á¹-Ä•ntadharmigrÄ•hidarÄ•anadvayÄ•nadhigatasyÄ•nagnivyÄ•vá¹  
ttasya vasturupasyayogavyavacchedenadhigamad yuktamasya pramanyam | na  
tu darsanaprsthabhavino vikalpasya, tadviparitatvaditi |

[24. pramanavyavasthayah vastvadhistanatvam,  
svalaksanasyaiva ca vastutvam ]]

yadi namanadhigatam vasturupam nadhigacchati, pramanam tu  
kasmanna bhavatiti ced aha- "vastvadhistanatvat" ityadi |  
vastvadhistanatvam ca "pramanavyavasthayah"  
pramanavyaparavisayamabhipretyocyate nalambanalaksanam,  
anyathanumanasya parikalpitasamanyalambanataya  
vastvadhistanatvabhavadavyapini pramanavyavastha syad | yadi  
vastvadhistanatva pramanavyavastha katham  
viprkrstavisayaya (hbt 35) anupalabdheh pramanyam iti cet;

tatrapi pradhanadivikalpasyaiva bhavanupadanataya sadhyatvat tasya  
api vastvadhistanatastyeveyadosah |

atha vastvadhisthanaiva pramanavyavastheti kuta etad? ityaha-  
"arthakriyayam" sukhaduhkhalaksanayam yad "yogyam" saktam  
"tadvisayatvat tadarthinam" arthakriyarthinam "pravrtteh"  
praptityagalaksanayah | yadi namarthakriyayogye tadarthinam  
pravrttistathapi katham vastvadhisthana pramanavyavastha?,  
arthakriyayogyadhistanana hi tatha sati syat iti cet; aha-  
"arthakriya"yam yad "yogyam" ta"llaksana"meva "hi vastu" | tato  
'rthakriyayogyadhistanatvena vastvadhistanatvam katham na  
syat iti bhavah |

idam ca vastvasrayena pramanavyavasthapratipadanamanadhigate  
svalaksana ityukte kadacit paro bruyat- vastumatranibandhana hi  
pramanavyavastha na svalaksanasrayaiva | tato yadyapyanadhigatam  
svalaksanam nadhigacchati tathapyanadhigatavasturupamadhigacchato  
vikalpasya pramanayam bhavisyatiti tadasiddhatodbhavanarthamuktam-  
"anadhigatavasturupe"tyadi | tadasiddhatodbhavane  
canadhigatavasturupadhigantureva pramanayam netarasyeti kutah? iti  
paryanuyoge "arthakriyayogye"tyadi uktam | tatha ca vastuvisayamapi  
pramanayam bruvata svalaksanavisayamevoktam bhavati,  
tasyaivarthakriyasamarthyalaksanatvat, samanyasya ca  
tadviparitatvat iti manyate |

punarapyanubhavottarakalabhavino nilavikalpasya  
pramanyamapanetumupacayahetumaha- "tato 'pi" yathoktad vikalpad na  
kevalam nilasvalaksananubhavad "vastunyeva" svalaksana eva  
"tadadhyavasayena" svalaksanadhyavasayena anyatha tatra  
pravrttyayogat "purusasya pravrtte" adhigate svalaksane  
tatsamarthyajanma vikalpo na pramanamiti sambandhah |  
purvamanadhigatavasturupanadhigaterapramanyamuktam | adhuna  
tvadhigatasyaivadhigamaditi vidhipratishedharupatayopapattyorbhedah |  
(hbt 36) yadva "karyatadvisayatvat" iti yaduktam  
tadevopacayahetuvyajena sphutikrtanam |

[25. vikalpasya darsanat prthakpramanyabhavah ]]

yadi nama tadadhyavasayena vastunyeva purusasya  
pravrttistathapyanadhigatasamanyagrahino 'sya darsanat prthak  
pramanayam kimiti nesyate? iti cet; aha- "pravrttau" svalaksana  
eva satyam "pratyaksena" alocanajñanakhyaena  
"abhinnayogaksematvat" | yogah apraptasya visayasya  
paricchedalaksana praptih, ksemah  
tadarthakriyanusthanalaksanam paripalanam | abhinnau  
yogaksemaasyeti sa tathoktah | tatra vikalpasya  
nirvikalpapratyaksenabhinnno yogah svalaksanadhyavasayatah |  
abhinnah ksema alocanavijñanadiva vikalpadapi svalaksana eva  
pravrtteh | ayamasyabhiprayah- yadi vikalpo nirvikalpacetasah

prameyantaravisayastada tatraiva purusam pravartayatu  
tatsadhyamarthakriyamadhigantum | naiva va pravartayet,  
tadvisayatvabhimatasya samanyasyabhinnajñanalaksanaya  
evarthakriyaya upagamad vikalpodayadeva ca tatsiddheh | nahi  
nilanubhavat prameyantaravisayah pitadipratyayah purusam  
nilavastuni pravartayanti, sadhitharthakriya va kvacidapiti |  
tasmadalocanajñananaivayam prameyantaravisayah | visesena  
yaireva vyakhyayate-

"nirvikalpakabodhena dvayatmakasyapi vastunah | grahanam"

iti | tato niladarsanasyaiva nirvikalpasya pramanyam yuktam, na  
tadabhinnopayogasya smrteriva vikalpasyapi darsanat prthageva | anyatha  
nisphalam pramanantarakalpanam kurvatah  
smrticchadvesaprayatnadi pramanamanusajyata iti  
pramananamiyatta visiriyeteti |

[26. dharavahikajñanesu yogitaditarapeksaya  
pramanyapramanye ]]

yadaikasminneva niladivastuni dharavahinindriyajñananyutpadyante  
tada purvenabhinnayogaksematvad  
uttareyamindriyajñananamapramanyaprasangah | na caivam, ato  
'nekanta iti pramanasamplavavadi darsayannaha-  
"purvapatyaksaksanena" ityadi | etat pariharati- "na", uttarem  
pramanyaprasangah | kutah? | "nanayogaksematvat" | tatha hi-  
pratiksanam visayaparcchedalaksano yogah,  
tadarthakriyanusthanalaksanasca ksemah paripalanarupo bhidyate  
| tato vipakse vrttyabhavat na heturanaikantikah | kada  
nanayogaksematvam? | "ksanavisesasadhyarthavañchayam" | yada  
ksanavisesasadhye 'rthe hitahitalaksane vañcha  
praptiparihareccha yoginam paropakaramuddisya bhavati kasyacit  
kathañcit kvacidupayogat tada | yatha darsanamarge dukkhe  
dharmajñanaksantirddamanamanusayanam vasanam nirodhayati,  
tadviruddhasayotpadanat | dukkhe dharmajñanam  
klesaviviktatalaksanam nirvanapraptimutpadayati,  
anusayaviruddhasayadardhyotpadanat | tat esam grahakani  
paracittajñanani prthageva pramanani |  
parahitadhanadiksavatam ca  
samastavastuvistaravyapijñanalokavabhasitantaratmanam bhagavatam  
kascidevarthaksanah kasyacideva pararthasyanugrahako biabandhako  
veti sarvabhavan pratiksanam viksamananamadhyaksacetam  
tadvisayaksananam bhinnarthakriyasupayogato nanayogaksematvat  
| tad yadi pratiksanam ksanavivekadarsino 'dhikrtyocyate tada  
bhinnopayogitaya prthak pramanyat nanekantah | atha  
sarvapadarthesvekatvadhyavasayinah samvyavaharika  
purusanabhipretyocyate tada sakalameva (hbt 38)  
nilasantanamekamartham sthirarupam tatsadhyam  
carthakriyamekatmikamadyavasyantiti

pramanyamapyuttaresamanistameveti kuto 'nekantah? iti  
darsayannaha- "sadharene hi" iti | tatsantanavartinam  
sarvaksananamekatvenadhyavasitanam vyavahartrbhiryat  
sadharamam pratiksanamanyanyakaranataya vibhinnamapi  
paramarthato viparyasadekatayabhinivistam rañjanadikam  
niladikakartyam tatra "na tesam" uktaresam jñanaksananam  
"samarthya" syarthaprapanasakte"rbhedah" |  
purvapratyaksaksanavisaya eva tebhya 'pi pravrtteradyasyaiva tatra  
pramanyam | tatha hi- arthakriyarthinam tatsadhanaprapanasamarthe  
jñane pramanavyavaharam  
kurvatamaviklavadhiamarthakriyasadhanabhedadeva  
pramanyabhedavyavaharo jñanesu yuktah anyatha smrtiyaderapi  
pramanyaprasangah kathamapakriyeta?, adriyeta va nisphala  
pramanavyavastha preksavata iti? |

kesamiva sadharane karye na samarthyabhedah? ityaha- "aparapare"  
ca te "dhuma"sca taih "pramita"sca te "sannikrstagraya"sca  
tesviva tadvisayanamiva "anumanajñanamagnimatrasadhye 'rthe"  
sandhuksanadike vañchite  
tadarthakriyasadhanaprapanavyaktibhedabhavah yatha pramanyabhedo  
na yukto vidusam tathatrapa | yada tu pañcatapastaptukamo bhavati  
tadÄ•parÄ•paradhÄ•mapramitasanniká¹>á¹£á¹-Ä•gniviá¹£ayÄ•á¹‡Ä•mapyanumÄ•nÄ•nÄ•á¹  
samarthyabhedat pramanyamanivaritameva |

[27. vikalpapramanyanirasasya phalitarthah |]

tadevam 'yatha nilam drstva nilamiti jñan(m)';  
ityudaharane nilavikalpasya pramanyam nirakrtya prakrte  
yojayannaha- "etena" nilasvalaksanadarsanottarakalabhavino  
nilavikalpasya pramanyanirakaranena |

"tannestatvad vikalpasyartharupopakarinah |"

iti bruvata kumarilena pradesadidarsanottarakalabhavino (hbt 39)  
dharmivikalpasya, tata sambandhapratipattikale  
'gnisvalaksanadarsanasamarthyabhavino 'gnisamanyavisayasya  
sadhya dharmavikalpasya, dhumalocanajñanaprsthabhavino  
dhumasamanyavabhasino lingavikalpasya, adigrahanad,  
dharmadharmisambandhavikalpasya ca pramanaprsthabhavino "  
dharmyadisvarupamatravisayalocanakhyapratyaksapurvakasya"

"na cavikalpyalingasya dharmisambandhayostatha grhitih"

ityaksepebhayad yad abhyupagatam "pramanyam" tat "pratyuktam"  
pratyakhyatam | purvakameva svalaksanavisayam darsanam yat  
parenalocanajñanamiti vyavahrta tat pramanam na tu tadvalabhavi  
vikalpo yathoktena nyayeneti sthitametat- "paksadharmasya sadhyadharmini  
pratyaksato 'numanato va prasiddhih" niscaya iti |

tadevam pratyaksatah paksadharmaniscayam bruvata prasangena  
darsanaprsthabhavino vikalpasya pramanyanirakaranat

"pratyaksam kalpanapodham" iti pratipaditam |

[28. anumanapradhanyajñapanam]

yadyevam kasmad "anumanavyutpadanarthamidamarabhyate" ityuktam na  
samanyena 'samyagjñanavyutpadanartham'; iti? |  
sankhayadivipratipattirapyatra tadvisaya nirastaiva |  
paroksarthapratipatteranumana[mevasra]yah | kasmad? yatah  
paksadharma eva tadamsena vyapta eva ca hetuh karanam tasyah,  
nanya ityabhidhanat paroksarthavisayam sarvam pramanamanumane  
'ntarbhavitamiti sanksepatah sankhayavipratipattih  
samyagjñanavisaya nirasta | tatha, vyapakamsasya  
gamyatvapratiteh tadamsavyaptivacanena samanyavisayamanumanam na  
svalaksanavisayamityakhyatam tasyasadharanatvat,  
asadharanasya ca vyapakatvayogat, vikalpavisayatvacca | "tatra  
tadadyamasadharanavisayam" ityacaksanena  
svalaksanavisayameva pratyaksamuktam | (hbt 40) "darsanameva  
pramanam" ityakhyanat pramanameva phalamiti sucitam,  
tasyarthapratitirupatvat | tatha, tasya dvidha prayoga iti  
vaksyamanatvat pararthanumanam kathayisyate, tasya  
trirupalingakhyanarupatvat |  
sanksepatacanumanavyutpadanamapyabhimatam | tacca sarvatrasyeveti  
kasmad "anumanavyutpadanartham" ityuktam? |

satyam, pradhanyat tu tadgrahanam | tata hi-  
pradhanapurusharthopayoginastattvasya  
caturaryasatyalakshanasyanumanata eva niscayat tasya pradhanyam |  
tatha pratyakse 'pi visaye vivadasambhave,  
nanumanadanyannirnyanibandhanam ityato 'pyasya pradhanyam |  
pravartakatvacca pradhanyamasya | tatha hi- yadanubhutaphalam  
sukhaduhkhasadhanam, anubhuyamanaphalam va drsyamanam  
tatpravrttivyayo nispannatvat phalasya | tasmad yadanagataphalam  
sukhaduhkhasadhanam pratyaksamapi tatrapiyanumanameva pravartakam | na  
hi tasyanagate sukhaduhkhe prati yogyatam pratyaksam nirddharayati,  
phalasya paroksatvat | taduktam- " na hyapratyakse karye  
karanabhavagatih" iti |

tasmad purvanubhutasukhaduhkhasadhanasadharmyat  
pratyaksavisayasyapi vastuno 'nagataphalayogyataniscayah na  
pratyaksatah | tatha caha- "tadyathadrstasadharmyat  
tathaprasadhitam nanumeyatamatipatati" iti | katham tarhi dvayorapi  
pravartakatvam? "na hyabhyamartham paricchidya pravartamano  
'rthakriyayam visamvadyate" ityuktam | sukhaduhkhasadhanasya  
jalanaladeh svarupasya pratyaksatah prasiddheh, phalamanagatam  
prati yogyataya anumana ityubhayorapi pravartakatvam |  
samyagjñanapurvakatvam ca hitahitapratipariharayoraktam na  
tvnanagataphalam prati yogyatayah pratyaksato 'niscayat | na  
hyarvagdarsinam bhaviphalayogyatayastato niscayah, tatah  
pradhanyadanumanagrahanamityalamativistareneti |

[29. svabhavahetavanvayaniscayah svapramanayattah ]]

tatra svabhavakaryanupalambhanam  
paksadharmaniscayastulyopayasadhyatayabhedenaiivoktah  
anvavyatirekaniscayasya tu bhinnopayasadhyataya bhedenaiiva nirddesah  
karya iti svabhavahetau tavadvayaniscayam svapramananibandhanam  
darsayannaha- "anvayaniscayo 'pi" na kevalam paksadharmaniscaya uktah  
kintvanvayaniscayo 'pi "svabhavahetau" ucyata iti sesah |  
"sadhanadharmah" sya yad "bhavammatram" sattamatram  
mugdaradinimittantarapeksam tasya "anubandho" anugamanam vyaptih  
tasya "siddhah" ya sa svabhavahetavanvayaniscayah | kasya  
sadhanadharmabhavammatranubandhasiddhah? | "sadyadharmasya"  
sadyascasau asiddhatvat dharmadharmisamudayaikadesatvat dharmasceti  
tathoktah | yatra yatra sadhanadharmasya bhavah tatra tatra  
sadyadharmasyapi nimittantarapekso bhava ityetyarthasya siddhah  
svabhavahetavanvayaniscayah | katham punah sadyadharmah  
sadhanadharmabhavammatramanubadhnati |? "tadbhavataya" sa sadhanadharmo  
bhavah- svabhavo yasya tasya bhavataya tadbhavataya | yo hi  
sadhanadharmah sadyadharmasya svabhavah sa katham tam  
nanubadhnayat, nirupatvaprasangat? |

[30. svabhavahetavaikyepi sadhyasadhanabhavavyavastha ]]

nanu tatsvabhavatve bhedabhavat katham sadhyasadhanabhavah? ityaha-  
"vastutah" paramarthatah | sadhyasadhanasamkalpakale tu paramparaya  
tattadvayavrttapadarthanibandhanayam kalpanabuddhau bhedena  
pratibhasanat sadhyasadhanabhavo na vihanyate | na hyasau  
paramarthikam sadhyasadhanadharmayorddharminasca krtakatvadau  
bhedamavalambate, sambandhabhavana sadhyasadhanabhavayogat |

ekarthasamavayah krtakatvanityatvadeh sambandhah iti cet; na,  
tasyapi tato 'rthantaratve 'ayamanayorasminnarthe samavayah'; iti (hbt  
42) sambandhabhavya tadavasthatvat, sambandhantarakalpanayam  
canavasthaprasangat | samavayad vrttikalpanayam ca  
krtakatvadayo nityabhimatesvapyatmadisu varteran | ya eva hi  
krtakatvadeh sabde samavayo yabdalat tatraiva tad vartate sa eva  
nityabhimatesvapi, tasyaikatvenopagatatvat ityatmadau vrttih  
krtakatvadeh kena nivaryeta? | atha 'ya evabhutva bhavanadharmah  
bhutva cabhavanadharmasthirarupo bhavah tatraiva krtakatvadayo  
dharma vartante '; iti vyavasthapyate | saiva tarhyabhutva  
bhavanasvabhavata bhutasya casthirasvabhavata  
tadviparitarupasamaropavyavacchedavisayayah  
kalpanabuddhernibandhanam kim nesyate? | tayaiva  
paramarthabhedavatorddharmayoh sadyadharmini vrtteh  
kimantaralagaduna krtakatvadina vyatirekavata upagatena? | tatha hi-  
na sattamatrena krtakatvadayo dharmah  
sadyadharmapratipattinibandhanam, tesam sada sannihitatvenanavaratam  
taddharmapratitiprasangat, kintu vikalpapratibhasina eva | sa ca  
vikalpah svapratibhasinamevakaram bahirupatayadhyavasitamanusaran

krtakanityadirupatam vastunah pratipadyate, paramarthato  
'samsparse 'pi tadrupasya, paramparaya tadupadanatvat | vyatiriktastu  
dharmastudutpattinimittamatrataya parikalpyante, tad varam yadeva  
tatkalanannibandhanam tadeva tathavidhavigalpaprasavanimittamastu,  
tasyavasyamabhyupagamaniyatvat, tadabhyupagame ca caritartha  
vyatirekavanto dharmas ityalam tatkalanaya | avasyam ca  
vyatiriktanityatadvarenapi vastuna evanavasthayinamatmanam  
pratipadyate, tadanuruparthakr(kri)yarthitaya pravrtteh, anyatha  
vyatiriktanityataya nityatvat  
tadavagamarthitvenayamanityasadhyarthakriyarthi nityam  
sabdadikamasankamanah kimanityatavicaram prati ahitasthah? |  
(hbt 43) vyatiriktayam canityatayamavagatayam tatraiva  
pravartatam, kimiti nitye sabdatmani? | tadva(ddva)rena pratipatteh  
iti cet; tat kimanena vyavadhina? | varamavyavahitasyaiva pratipattirastu,  
tenaivarthitvaditi | tadetatipracarccyamanamatigahanam sampadyata  
ityastam tavat |

ye 'pi jaiminiya manyante- 'yesamatyantavyatirekavanto dharmah  
tesamevayam naiyayikadinam dosah, asmakam tu kathañcid  
bhedabhedavatam dharmanam tatsvabhavataya naisa dosah'; iti;  
tesamapi vastutah sadhanadharmarupatopagame sadhyadharmasya, kathañcid  
bhedabhyupagame na kiñcit phalamutpasyamah, sadhyasadhanabhavasya  
kalpitabhedadvarenapyupapatteh | na caikatmye kathañcidapi bhedo  
yuktah, ekasmat svabhavadabhedat | tato 'pi tayoh kathañcid  
bhedabhedau sta eveti cet; na, anavasthaprasangat | tatha hi-  
dharmayostadekasvabhavadapi bhedavatostena svabhavena  
kathañcidabhedanimittamabhinno 'parah svabhavo 'bhyupagantavyah, tatha  
tenapyaparah ityanantaiva bhinnabhinnasvabhavaparampara syat | na ca  
kalpanabuddhavanantobhayarupasvabhavaparampara pratibhasata iti kimiti  
tatkalanayatmanam vipralabhante bhavantah? | kathañcit ca bhedopagamat  
katham bhedapaksabhavinam dosanamanavasarah? | yam  
catmanam purodhaya 'imau dharmau, ayam dharmi'; iti vyavasthapyate  
yadi tena bhedastada bheda eveti kuto 'nekantavadah? | athabhedah;  
tada 'ayam sadhanadharmah, ayam sadhyadharmah, dharmi cayam';  
iti katham paramarthikam tr(tri)tayam sidhyet? | tasmāt  
tattatpararupavyavrttisamasrayayam kalpanabuddhau bhedavatamiva  
dharmadharminam pratibhasanat sadhyasadhanabhavah |  
tanmatranubandhastu vastutah tattatsvabhavatayaiva yuktah iti  
manyamanena "vastutastadbhavataya" ityuktam |

[31. badhakapramanadeva svabhavahetau sadhyasadhanatadatmyam ]]

ka punarasau vastutastadbhavata yaya hetubhutaya sadhyadharmasya  
sadhanadharmabhavamatranubandhah sidhyati? ityaha- "sa"  
vastutastadbhavata "sadhya"sya "viparyayo" vipaksah tatra, "hetoh" yad  
"badhakam pramanam" tadviparitadharmapratyavasthapakam, yena  
badhyamano hetustatra na pravartate, viruddhayorektra sahabhavasambhavat,  
tasya ya "vrtti" pravrttih "badhakapramanavrttih"

tatsadhyatvacca vastutastadbhavatayah sa  
 badhakapramanavrttirukta | tasyam hi satyam vipaksat nivrtto  
 hetuh sadhyadharmavatyeva dharmini vartate iti  
 sadhyadharmasyanarthantarasya sadhanadharmasvabhavata sidhyati | "taya  
 ca" vastutastadbhavataya sadhanadharmabhavamatranubandhah  
 sadhyadharmasya sidhyatiti "anvayaniscayah" 'yatra yatra  
 sadhanadharmastatra tatra sadhyadharmah'; ityevamrupo jayate |  
 atrodaharanam "yatha- yat sat tat ksanikameva |" avadharanena  
 vyaptimaha | sadhanadharmabhavamatranubandhasya caitadrupamakhyatam,  
 nimittantaramantarena sat ityeva krtva ksanikamityupadarsanat | sa  
 ca vastutastadbhavataya sidhyatiti tatsiddhyupayam  
 badhakapramanavrttim darsayati- "aksanikatve" ksanikaviparyaye  
 sati "artha kriyavirodhat" arthasya- karyasya kriya- nispattistasya  
 virodhat "tallaksanam" sarthakriya laksanam yasya "vastutvasya"  
 arthakriyasamarthyatmana, tattathoktam | arthakriyaya hi  
 tatsamarthyarupam vastutvam laksyate | "tad" evamvidham vastutvam  
 "hiyate" nivartate, tadviparyayarupasyasattvasyakarsanat | etacca  
 badhakam pramanam vyapakanupalabdirupamuttaratravarasapraptam  
 svayameva vaksyati | tadanaya badhakapramanavrttya sadhyadharmasya  
 vastutah sadhanadharmasvabhavata sidhyati | taya ca  
 vastutastadbhavataya sadhanadharmabhavamatranubandha iti |

[32. karyahetavanvayaniscayanirupanam |]

evam svabhavahetau viparyaye badhakapramanavrttya tadatmyasiddhito  
 'nvayaniscayam pratipadya koryahetau pratipadapannaha- "karyahetau"  
 anvayaniscayah iti prakrtam | kah punarasau karyakaranayorbhavah?  
 | "karyatvam" "karanatvam" ca | tasya ya "siddhih" pratitih sa  
 karyahetavanvayaniscayah | yatha ca  
 karyakamranabhasiddhirbhavati tathopadarsayannaha- "yatha" ityadi  
 | yathasabda upadarsanarthah | "idam" dhumadikam "asya" agneh  
 "upalambhe" sati "upalabhyata" iti sambandhah | anena  
 karyakaranabhasiddhau pratyaksavyaparamaha | na ca kevalam  
 pratyaksam karyakaranabhavamasandigdham sadhayati, kintu  
 prakpravrttanupalambhasahayamiti darsayitumaha-  
 "upalabdhilaksanaprapptamanupalabdham" iti | yadi tad  
 dhumadikamupalabdhilaksanaprapptam  
 satsvanyai(nye)supalambhapratyayesu drsyatmakam sat nopalabdham  
 bhavati agnyadisamagrisannidhanat prak  
 tadatmyadisamagryamupalabhyamanayamupalabhyamanam tatkaryam  
 sidhyati | na  
 tupalambhapratyayantaravaikalyadanupajatopalabdhivyogyarupam sat,  
 taddeÅasannihitamapyanupalabdhilaká¹£aá¹£aprÄ•ptatayÄ•gnyÄ•disÄ•magrÄ«sannidhÄ  
 nat praganupalabdhamiti | upalabdhilaksanaprapptasya canupalambhe  
 nagnyadisamagrisannidhanat praganyata agamanam,  
 taddesakalasamnnihitat katakutya derutpattih, taddese  
 casannidhanamiti, tritayamapakriyate | etavadbhisca

prakairatatkaryata bhavanti bhavet | tato  
'nupalambhenatatkaryatasankanirasad tadbhave  
bhavagrahipratyaksanibandhanah karyakaranabhavo 'sandigdha  
sidhyati |

na cagnindhanadibhave niyatasannidheradrsyatmanah kutascit dhumasya  
bhavah syat ityasankaniyam | agnindhanadibhedanuvidhanad  
dhumasya | candanagurukarpurakesornadindhanabhede  
tadanurupabhedasyasya  
darsanadalpamahadindhanavikarakarinascagnestadanurupasya | na  
cagnindhanadisannidhavadrasyatmano niyatasannidhanata yukta, (hbt  
46) pratibandhabhavat | pratibandhe va tatkaryata tatkaranata va  
syat | tatkaryatve, nagnindhanasamparkanantaram dhumajanma syat,  
tadbhavabhavanuvidhanadeva casyapi tatkaryatvam | tacca dhume 'pi  
samanam | napindhanadikaranatvam adrsyatmanah, indhanadeh  
svahetoreva vrksaderbhavadarsanat | tatrapitathabhavakalpanayam  
tadevottaram vacyam | punascodye sa eva pariharo 'navastha ca |  
etenaikasamagryadhinatapi pratyukta | tadanvavyatirekanuvidhanadeva ca  
dhumasya tat karanam kalpeta | taccagnyadavapi tulyam | tadapi tatra  
karanamastu iti cet; na, agnayadibhave 'vasyambhavino 'nyasyapi  
karanatvakalpanayam nimittabhavat, karyavyatirekanibandhanatvat  
karanabhavakalpanayah | yatha agnindhana derevanyatarabhava  
abhavatah | bhavatu vanyasyapi tadbhave niyatasannidheh karanata |  
na tu tavatagnyadeh karanatvahanih, yato dhumadarsanat  
tanniscayena pravrttau tadvisamvadah syat | nahi  
sarvasattvakarmadhipatyajanitatve 'pi jagadvaicityasya  
drstakaranahanitastatkaryadarsanat va pravrttanam  
atatpraptirityalamatiprasangena |

kimrupah punarasau karyakaranabhavo  
'nupalambhasahayapratyaksanibandhana ityaha- "tadbhave bhavah  
tadabhava 'bhavasca" iti | ya eva hi karanabhimatasya bhava bhava eva  
| karyatvenabhimatasya bhavah | "tadabhava"  
karanatvabhimatasyabhava "abhava eva" karyatvenabhimatasyabhavasca  
| sa eva karyakaranabhavo nanyah |

sa hi tabhyamanyo bhavan svabhavato 'pratipannakaryakaranarupayorva  
bhaved, yadva svabhavenaiva karyakaranatmanoh | yadyadyah  
paksah tada sarvatraivakaryaka(kar)anabhute 'pi vastuni bhavet  
tanniyamakaranabhavat | tatah sarvam sarvasya karyam syat |  
(hbt 47) svabhavena catadrupasyanyayoge 'pi na tadrupata | nahi  
bhavah pratiniyatarupatyagenanyayoge 'pi rupantaramabhajante, yato  
nanyayogastesam purvarupam nasayati vinasahetvayogad  
vaksyamanakat | napyapurvamutpadayati tasya tato  
'rthantaravaprasangat | nahi tesu nispannesvanispanno bhinnahetuko  
va tatsvabhavo yuktah | ayam hi bhedo bhedaheturva  
viruddhadharmadhyasah karana bhedasca tatascet na bhedah,  
anyanimittabhavat ekam dravyam visvam syat ityadi prasajyeta |

pratibhasabhedo 'pi hi itaretarabhavarupataya viruddhadharmadhyasatam  
natikramati | tatasca purvake vastuni tadavasthe eveti na tayoranyayoge  
'pi karyakaranarupatapattih |

atha dvitiyah paksah, tada svabhavata eva tayoh  
karyakaranarupatvadanyastadbhavah katham na vaiyarthyanubhavet? |  
karyakaranavuddhi api tadbhavabhavitvamatranibandhane  
narthantaranimitte, tasyopapalabdhilaksanapraptasya  
karyakaranarupavivekina rupantarenapratibhasanat |  
tathavidhasyapi grahanakalpanayamatiprasangah |  
anupalabdhilaksanapraptatayam katham karyakaranabhavabuddhi  
tannibandhane? | nahi tad arthantaram svasattamatrena tabduddhi  
pravartayati | sada sannihitatvenasya tayoh sarvadodayaprasangat | na ca  
visesanamagrhitam visesy  
svavisistapratyayanibandhanamityayuktasyanupalabdhilaksanapraptata  
| na ca drstasyapyanupalaksanam yuktam,  
karyakaranabuddhyostannibandhanatopagamat | na hi yannimito yo  
'nyatratabduddhibhaji tabdyavasayah sa tadanupalaksane yuktah |  
devadatte dandivyavasayavad dandanupalaksane | na  
carthantarasya karyakaranabhyam sambandho ghatate,  
sambandhantarakalpanayamanavasthaprasakteh |  
karyakaranabhavabhyupagame karyakaranabhyamasahabhavita  
sadbhavasaya | tatasca karyakaranakale tasyasannidhanat katham  
karyakaranabuddhihetuta? | (hbt 48) niruddhayoradhyahrtya  
tatpratyayakalpanayam ca kalpita-visaya eva  
karyakaranatadhyavasayah syat na vastuvisayah | sa ca  
visistabhavabhavanibandhano 'bhyupagata eveti kimarthantarakalpanaya?  
| kalpita-visayatve tadvdyavasayasya, tasya vaiyarthyat  
karyakaranayoscayaugapadyat | hani tabhyamasau janyate,  
pratyekajanyasca katham karyakaranabhavah? | yada ca karanena  
janyate tada kim svakaryasahito janyate, atha kevalah? | kevalo 'pi kim  
svakaryat prag, atha pascata? | yadi svakaryasahitastudubhayoranyata eva  
bhavat parasparamasambandha iti karyasambandhitasya hiyeta | atha  
kevalah svakaryat prak; tada ksanikataya karanasya tameva  
janayitva dhvamsat katham svakaryakriya? | tasyam casatyam  
katham tadapeksamasya karanatvam? | tasmimscasati kathamakaranena  
karyakaranasambandho janyate? | atha svakaryam krtva pascajjanyeta  
tadapi svakaryakale eva vinastatvad  
asatastaduttarakalabhavikaryakaranabhavajananam kutah? |  
tadbhavasca sambandha ucyate |

.....  
.....  
..... janyatayam va yadi samagrah svarupata eva  
tam janayanti karye ka esam saktivyaghatah? yato 'nyatra kalpyate  
| tatrapiyaparagamagriyogapeksayam canavasthaprasangah | tatah  
samagra eva janakah |

tesam ca karanatvamekaikapaye karyavyatirekatah samunniyata  
ityaha- "satsvapyanyesu" tatsamagryantargatesu "hetusu" janakesu  
(hbt 49) pratyekam tesam vyañjanakatvad "asyabhava" janakatvena  
nirddharyamanataya vivaksitasyabhava "na bhavati"  
ityanenanupalambhasya visaya uktah | pratyaksavrttistu  
purvoktaivanupalambharahita tadbhave bhavagrahini sambandhyate |

tatha cayamapi tadbhave bhavah tadabhava 'bhavasca  
karyakaranabhavah kimsadhanah? ityaha-  
"pratyaksanupalambhasadhanah" pratyaksapurvako 'nupalambhah  
tavdivikranyapadarthagrahipratyaksatmakah sadhanamasyeti  
"pratyaksanupalambhasadhanah karyakaranabhavah" |  
yastvanupalambhasapeksena pratyaksena sadhyata iti praguktah so  
'nupalambhapurvakam pratyaksam sadhanamasyeti  
anupalambhapratyaksasadhana iti vaktavyah | "tasya"  
karyakaranabhavasyanvayavyatirekatmanah "siddhih" niscayo  
"yathoktabhyam" pratyaksanupalambhabhyam karyahetavanvayaniscaya  
iti sambandhate |

nanu canvayaniscayo nama karyaheh sarvatra karyasya bhavatah  
svakaranasattayanugamanamityevamavasayah tat katham  
karyakaranabhavasiddhirevasavucyate? ityasankya  
karyakaranabhavasiddhinibandhanatvadanvayaniscayasya karane  
karyopacaradananyopayasadhyatam darsayitum,  
darsanamatranibandhanam ye tamicchanti tanmatanisedharthamasavevamukta  
iti darsayannaha- "karyakaranabhava eva hi" karyaakaranabhava  
satyeva 'hih'; yasmāt "arthantarasya" sadhyat vyatiriktasya,  
yastvavyatiriktah tasya viparyaye badhakapramanavrttya  
tadatmyaniscayadevanvayaniscaya iti  
purvamuktamevtyarthantaragrahanam | tasyarthantarasya "evam syat" |  
katham? | 'yatra nama kvacid dhumah tatravasyamagnih'; iti niyamena  
'agneh tatra bhavah'; ityevamrupo 'nvayaniscayah |  
yastvakaryakaranabhava 'pi rasasyarthantarasya  
rupenanvayaniscayah sa ekasamagryadhinataya tasya  
svakaranavyabhicaradvaraka evetyadosah |

atha yadi nama karyamagnerdhumastathapi kimiti yatrasau  
tatravasyamagnirbhavati yatah karyaakaranabhavasiddhinibandhano  
'nvayaniscaya ucyata ityaha- "agneh bhava eva" sattayameva 'hih';  
yasmāt "bhavah" satta dhumasya "karyatvamiti" | tasmāt  
karyaakaranabhava satyeva yathokto 'nvayaniscaya iti | yadi hi yatra  
dhumastatravasyamagnirna syat tadagnimantarenapyasya bhavad  
agnibhava eva bhavalaksanam karyatvam hiyeta |

[33. anupalabdhanvayaniscayopayakathanam |]

idanimanupalabdhanvayaniscayamaha- "anupalabdhanvayi" na kevalam  
svabhavakaryaheto(tvo)ranvayaniscaya uktah  
kintvanupalabdhanvayaniscaya ucyate | kimrupo 'sau? ityaha-

"asadvyavaharasya" sadhyadharmasya योग्यातयासा सद्यत्वात्  
तद्योग्यासाव्यवहारो "bhipretah, tasya, upalabdhilaksanapraptasya  
ya "anupalabdhih" tadanyopalabdirupa ta"nmatre"  
nimittantarapeksani, ya "vrttih" pravrttirasavyavaharasya  
tasyah "sadhanam" siddhah anupalabdhanvayaniscayah | kutah  
punarasavyavaharasya tanmatre vrttirbhavati? ityaha-  
"nimittantarabhavopadarsanat" iti | yada hyasavyavaharasya  
yathoktanupalabdhivyatiriktam buddhivyapadesarthakriyavirahadikam  
nimittam na bhavati sadhyate tada yathoktanupalabdhimatre 'sya  
vrttih siddha bhavati | tatha(taya) canupalabdhanvayaniscayah |  
anyatha hi nimittantarapeksasankayam satyamapi  
yathoktanupalabdhanvayaniscayah bhava iti kuto  
'nvayaniscayah syat? | nimittantarabhavastu vistarato vadanyaya ukta  
iti tata evavadharyah |

athava savyavaharasya yannimittamupalabdhilaksanapraptasya sattvam tad  
asavyavaharanimittadanyatvat nimittantaram tatanupalabdherabhava  
upadarsyate yena pramanena tadevamuktam, tena, sati vastuni tasya  
asambhaniscayah anupalabdhanvayaniscayah | tacca  
tavdyatirekacintayam darsayisyamah |

tadevam trayanamapi hetunam yathasvam pramanenanvayaniscaya  
uktah | svabhavahetau viparyaye badhakapramanavrttya  
tadatmyasiddhinibandhanatvat, karyaetau pratyaksanupalambhabhyam  
karyakaranabhavasiddhinimittatvat, anupalabdhanvayaniscayah  
nimittantarabhavaprasadhakapramanastadabhavasiddhihetutvacceti |

[34. karyasvabhavayorvyatirekaniscayopayakathanam ]]

samprati trayanamapi hetunam svasvapramananibandhanam  
vyatirekaniscayam pratipadayitukama aha- "vyatirekaniscayo 'pi" na  
kevalamanvayaniscayo yathasvam pramananibandhanastayoruktah api tu  
"vyatirekaniscayo 'pi karyasvabhavahetvo" ryathasvam pramananimitta  
ucyate |

kah punarasau? "sadhyabhava 'bhavasiddhah" |  
yavatadatmakatadatmakau hetu karanavyapakarupasadhyasya sadhakau]  
sadhyabhava cabhavasiddhistayoh | kena pramanena? |  
"karanavyapakanupalabdhibhyam" | karyaetau karananupalabdhyah  
sadhyabhava 'bhavaniscayah | svabhavahetau vyapakanupalabdhyah |  
kada punaste anupalabdhah sadhike tasya bhavatah? |  
"karyakaranavyapyavyapakabhavasiddhah" pratyaksanupalambhabhyam  
karyakaranabhavasiddhah satyam karananupalabdhah karyaetau  
sadhyabhava 'bhavasya sadhika, viparyaye ca badhakapramanavrttya  
tadbhavasiddhitah | vyapyavyapakabhavasiddhah satyam  
vyapakanupalabdhah svabhavahetau sadhyabhava 'bhavasya sadhiketi |  
tadevam bruvata ubhayatra  
tadatmyatadutpattilaksanapratibandhaniscayadeva  
dvayorapyanvayavyatirekayoh niscaya iti uktam bhavati | ata evanyatra-

"karyakaranabhavad va" ityadi uktam | kidrsibhyam?

"drsyavisayabhyam" drsyo visayo yayoste tathokte | yadi  
karanavyapakavupalabdihilaksanapraptau bhavatastada tadanupalabdhi  
sadhyaabhava 'bhavam sadhayata iti yavat | kada punastayoh  
drsyavisayatavisesanamapeksyate? ityaha- "uddistavisayasya"  
uddistah- kathito visayah- adharo

vaidharmyadrstantalaksano yasya sadhyaabhava 'bhavasya  
tasyopadarsane kriyamane | tatrapi (hbt 52) kasmad  
drsyavisayatapeksyate? iti cet aha- "anupalabdhi" ityadi | "anyatha"  
yadi drsyavisayatavisesanamanupalabdhyornapeksyate |  
yadanupalabdihilaksanapraptam visayam  
vaidharmyadrstantarupamupadatte tadanupalabdihilaksanapraptau  
tatra karanavyapakavapi bhavata iti "anupalabdihilaksanapraptasyah"  
karanasya vyapakasya va "kvacid" viprakrste visaye sumervadau  
"abhavasiddheh" kathamabhyam sadhyaabhava 'bhavasiddhih syat,  
karanavyapakanupalabdhyorevasiddhatvat ityabhiprayah |

athanuddistavisayasyapyabhavasyopadarsane  
'nupalabdhyorddasyavisayatavisesanam kimitti napeksyate? ityaha-  
"anuddistavisayam" anuddisto visayah-  
vaidharmyadrstantarupo yasmin sadhyaabhava hetvabhavakhyapane tat  
"pratibandhamatrasiddhau" satyam  
drsyavisayatavisesanamantarenapi yasmat "sidhyati iti" tasmad  
"na tatra" anuddistavisaye "vyatirekasadhane" anupalabdhyo  
"rdrsyavisaya tavisesanamapeksyate" angikriyate | tatha hi-  
asesapadarthaparigrahena samanyenapi bruvato yo yatra  
pratibaddhasvabhava tadatmyatadutpattibhyam sa tadabhava 'vasyameva  
na bhavatiti nihsvabhavatvahetukatvaprasangat | taduktam-

"svabhava 'pyavinabhavo bhavamatranurodhini |  
tadabhava svayam bhavasyabhava syadabhedatah ||"

tatha- "karyam dhumo hutabhujah karyadharmanuvrttitah | sa  
bhavamstadabhava 'pi hetumattam vilanghyet ||" iti |

tatastatra drsyavisayatapeksyamananupakarikaiveti na taya  
kiñciditi bhava |

"pratibandhamatrasiddhau" ityanena ye pratibandham hetorna varnayanti  
kintvadarsanamatradeva vyatirekamahustesam tadasambhavam vca  
darsayati | tatha hi- asati pratibandhe yadi sarve sadhyavirahino 'rtha  
drsyabhavanti tada tesvanupalabdhasya sadhanasyabhava sisyet |  
tadaha kumarilo 'pi-

"gatva gatva tu tan desan yadyartha nopalabhyate |  
tadanyakaranabhavadasannityavagamyate ||" iti |

desadiviprakarsitaya tvadrsyatve satyapi tatra  
hetavanupalambhamatrasya sambhava sandigdho 'sava'sese sadhyaabhava  
sadhanabhavalaksano vyatirekah tathavidhasyaiva yatra yatra

sadhyabhavah tatra tatra sadhanabhava iti  
vipsapadabhyamabhidhanat | anvayaniscayo 'pi prakpratibandhanibandhana  
eva varnitah tatastenapi paresam  
darsananibandhanamanvayasiddhimicchatamabhavo 'syapi kathita eva,  
sarvarthanam hetumatam sadhyadharmavattaya  
drastumasakyatvadanumatrbhiih | asesadesadivisayasya ca  
sadhyanutgamasya yatra yatra hetuh tatra tatra sadhyam iti vipsaya  
pratipadanat | na ca katipayadesadau sadhanadharmasya sadhyadharmena  
sahabhavasya bhuyo darsane 'pi vyaptih sidhyati, asati pratibandhe kvacid  
bahulam tathadrstanamapyanyathatvasyapi sambhavat, tadasambhave  
badhakapramanabhavat |

[35. anupalabdhou vyatirekaniscayopayakathanam |]  
anupalabdhimadhikrtyadhunaha- "vyatirekaniscayo 'nupaladhau" ucyata iti  
sesah | kimatmako 'sau? ityaha "upalabdhilaksanapraptad"  
vidyamanopalambhapratyayantarad drsyasvabhavacca "satah" vidyamanat  
sadhyabhavarupad "anupalambhasya" tadviviktopalambhatmano yo 'bhavah  
sato yadgrahakam pratyaksam tadbhavalaksanastasya "darsanam"  
darsyate- pratyayate 'neneti darsanam upadarsakam pramanam  
tadatmako 'nupalabdhou vyatirekaniscayah | taddhetutvacca tat  
pramanam tathocyate | yadi hi sannihitanyopalambhapratyayo  
drsyasvabhavo bhavo vidyamano 'pi nopalabhyeta kathamasau (hbt 54)  
drsyasvabhavah syat? | yo hi satsvanyesupalambhapratyayesu san  
pratyaksa eva bhavati sa eva drsyasvabhava akhyayate | tasmad  
tathavidhe sannihite 'vasyam pratyaksavrttya bhavitavyam, anyathasya  
na kadacidapi pratyaksata syat, visesabhavaditi | prayogah- yad  
yanmatranimittam tatsmin sati niyamena bhavati | tad yatha-  
bijadisamagratranimitto 'nkuarah |  
yathoktopalabdhilaksanapraptatamatranimittam ca sati vastuni  
tathavidhe pratyaksamiti svabhava hetuh | [ete]na pramanena  
svabhavanupalabdhou sadhyabhava 'bhavalaksano vyatireko nisciyate |  
etacca pramanamanvayaniscayasyapi nimittam | anenaiva nimittantare  
'nupalabdherabhavopadarsanat | karanavyapakanupalabdhystu  
vaksyamanayoh pratibandhadvayasidvyupaya  
evanvayavyatirekaniscayanibandhanam | sa ca karyasvabhava hetvorupadarsita  
eveti prthagnotkah | tatha hi- karanavyapakayorabhavah  
karyavyapyabhavabhyamavasyamanvitah karyavyapyabhavavyatireke ca  
tadbhavalaksane 'vasyam vyatiricyate karanavyapakayorbhavat |  
anyatha karyavyapyayorahetukatvanihsvabhavataprasangaditi na kiñcit  
prthagabhidhaneneti |

[36. hetoh prakaratrayasya namanirdesah |]

tadetavata granthena "paksadharmastadamsena vyapto hetuh" iti  
vyakhyatam | adhuna "tridhaiva sah" ityetad vyakhyatumaha-  
"etallaksanah" 'paksadharmah san yastadamsena vyapto hetuh';  
ityetallaksanam yasya sa etallaksanah | "tridhaiva sah" |  
'sah'; ityetasya vyakhyanam "hetu"riti, | 'tridhaiva'; ityasya

vivaranam "triprakara eve" ti | tan hetuna svena svena namna  
kirtayati- "svabhavah karyam anupalabdhisceti" | "ca" karo  
hetutvasamuccayarthah | "iti" sabdah samaptim  
sucayannavadharanarthameva sphutayati | "yatha- anitye" kasmimscit  
sabdadau "sadhye satva(ttva)miti" svabhavahetupadarsanam, (hbt 55)  
"agnimati pradese" sadhye "dhuma iti" karyahe toh pradarsanam, "abhava  
ca" abhavasya vyavahare ca "upalabdih laksanapraptyanupalabdhiriti"  
anupalabdherupanyasah | [37. trividhahetubahyanam hetvabhasatve  
pramanopadarsanam ]]

kasmat punah trividha eva hetuh? ityasankaya  
trividhahetuvyatiriktanamarthanam hetvabhasataya hetuviruddhaya  
vyaptestrisveva hetutvam niyatam bhavatiti hetvabhasatam  
pramanavatim tadvyatirekinam darsayannaha- "atraiva"  
svabhavakaryanupalabdhyakhye "trividhahetau avinabhavasya niyamaditi"  
trividhahetuvyatiriktasvarthesvavinabhavabhavadityarthah |  
tatascavinabhavavikalatvat svabhavakaryanupalabdhi vyatirekino 'rtha  
hetvabhasah prameyatvadivat ityuktam bhavati | avinabhavabhavasca  
trividhahetuvyatiriktatvadeva  
tadatmyatadutpattyoravinabhavavyapikayorabhavad vyapakanupalabdhitō  
'vagatah |

[38. avinabhavanirupanam ]]

atha ko 'yamavinabhavah? kasya casau? katham vatraiva niyata ucyate?  
ityata aha- "yathokta vyaptih vyapakasya"- tatkaranataya  
tadbhavataya ca | yatra tadvyapyam karyam svabhavo va  
sannihitastatra bhava eva | "vyapyasya va"- karyasya svabhavasya va |  
yatra tatkaranasvabhavakhyam vyapakam sannihitam tatraiva  
dharmini na tadabhava 'pi bhava iti ya vyapakavyapyadharmataya  
vyaptirukta sa "yathokta vyaptiravinabhavah" | kasya? |  
"paksadharmasya" | sadhyadharmidharmasya | "sa" evamrupo 'vinabhavah  
"tr(tri)vidhad" yathoktad hetoh "anyatrah" tadvyatirekinyarthe  
"nasti" | yato 'tra ca tr(tri)vidhe 'sti  
tadatmyatadutpattyoravinabhavena vyaptayorbhavad,  
krtakatvanityatvavadanayorvyapyavyapakabhavaditi "tasmadatraiva"  
trividhe hetau tadanyatrabhavamukhena "niyatah" ucyate | tadanena  
"hetvabhasastato 'pare" ityasya "avinabhavaniyatam"  
ityupapattisahitasyarthah pradarsitah | yatha ca trividhad  
hetoranyatrabhavo nasti tatha pragevoktam |

yadi va svabhavadanyo 'rtho 'rthantaram, tacca karyadapyanyat  
karanamanubhayam va | anupalabdherapyanyad yathoktayah  
anupalabdhi matramupalabdhirva pratishedhyasya tadanyasyapi  
viruddhasyaviruddhasya va | tatrarthantaram yadyanantarakaryam  
tasyarvagdarsibhih itaravivekena laksayitumasakyatvat alingatvam |  
karyadarsanat vivekavasaye 'pi sadhyasidyuttarakalabhavi  
paksadharmatavasayo 'nvayanugamanam ca vyartham | vyavahitakaryamapi  
karanam na karyasya lingam, antarialpratibandhavaikalayasambhavana

vyabhicarat | taduktam-

"samagriphalasaktinam parinamanubandhini |  
anaikantikata karye pratibandhasya sambhavat" ||

iti | yogyanumanane tu narthantaram lingam |

napyanubhayam, apratibandhena gamakatvayogat | katham  
krttikodayavijñānad rohinyasattiklṛptih? iti cet | nanu sapi  
naivasati pratibandhe yukta visesabhavena sarvatah  
sarvapatitiprasangat ityuktatvat | tasmannaksatracakrasya  
sankrantihetureva kalavyavadhanena kascit kalpayitavyah, yatha  
bhutasamksobhah pascatkalabhavino varsasyeti hetudharmanumanena  
karyalingajaiiva kalpayitavya |

anupalabdhimatramapi samsayahetuh,  
pramananivṛttavapyarthabhavasiddheh | upalabdhirapi pratishedhyasya  
kathamabhavam sadhayet?, abhrantopalambhasyabhavayogat |  
viruddhopalabdhistu pratiyogyabhavam sadhayati | kintu sa virodhastadbhave  
satyanyanupalambhadeva siddha iti taddvarenanupalabdhireva prayukta  
bhavati | anyathanisiddhopalabdherabhavasiddheh | aviruddhopalabdhih  
punah pratishedhe 'naikantiki, sahabhavasambhavadaviruddhanam | na  
caparah prakarah sambhavatiti navinabhavo 'nyatra vidyata iti |

[2. svabhavahetunirupanam ]]

[1. svabhavahetorlaksanabhidhanam ]]

idanim svabhavahetostavallaksanamaha- "tatra" hetutraye  
svabhavahetostavallaksanamucyate | sadhyate yena tat sadhanam |  
taccasau dharmasca tasya bhavastadbhavah | sa eva  
"sadhanadharmabhavamatra"m | tasya "anvayah" | sa yasyasti  
sadyadharmasyavayave samudayopacarat, tasmin | "svabhavo hetuh" |  
sadyadharmasya srutatvat tasyaiva svabhava iti gamyate | katham  
punarasau sadyadharmasvabhavo? yavata bhedena pratiyata ityata aha-  
"aparasmadaparasmacca" asato 'ksanikacca ya "vyavṛtti"stasya yo  
"bhedah" avadhibhedopakalpitastena hetubhutena "sadyadharmat  
sadhanadharmasya" yo "bheda"stasmin "satyapi" "vastutah" paramarthato  
"lingasvabhava eva" sadyadharmasvabhava eva | tatha hi- ya evasato  
vyavṛttah sa evaksanikadapi | tata ekasmad dharmino  
bhedabhavat sadyasadhanadharmavapi paramarthato naiva bhidyete iti |

[2. paramatanirartham sadyadharme  
sadhanadharmabhavamatretyadivisesanam ]]

yadi vastuto lingisvabhava eva sadhanadharmah, tat kasmad  
"sadhanadharmabhavamatanvayini" iti sadyadharmo visesyate? | yo hi  
yasya svabhavah sa katham tanmatranvayi na syat?,  
nirupatvaprasangadatatsvabhavata va ityata aha- hetuh svabhavo  
yasya sadyadharmasya tasmin "hetusvabhava" "sadyadharme" sati  
"anvayavyabhicarahbhavat" sadhanadharmabhavamatrasya yo 'nvayastasya

vyabhicarabhavat | sambhave vyabhicare ca visesanam yuktam | atra  
tu sambhava eva na vyabhicara iti "visesanamayuktameva | tathapi"  
svabhavahetulaksane kriyamane yadetat "sadhya dharmasya"  
"tanmatranvayena" sadhanadharmabhavamatanugamanena visesanam "tat  
paramatapeksam" naiyayikadinam vipratipattestanmatapeksam na tu  
svamatapeksam |

tameva paravipratipattim darsayannaha- "pare hi" naiyayikadayah  
"arthantaranimittah" janakarthadanyo yo 'rtho vegavaddravyayogadiah  
tanimittam | te hyevamahuh- vegavaddravyayogadavayavesu  
karmanyutpadyante | tebhyo 'vayavavibhagah |  
tatastatsamyogavinastadarabdham karyadravye 'pi (karyadravyamapi)  
nasyatiti | evamarthantaram nimittam | tata eva  
"arthantaranimittapeksamanam" krtakatvadibhave 'pyabhavad  
"atadbhavamatanvayinam" tasya krtakatvadeh bhavah satta saiva  
tanmatram tasyanvayah sa yasyasti sadhya dharmasya  
anityatvalaksanasya tadviparitam "api" krtakatvadeh  
"svabhavamicchanti" yatah tato visesanam krtam | tena ca  
visesanena tathavidhasyarthantaranimittasya  
vinasasyatatsvabhavatamaha laksane visesanakarah |  
svasattamatrabhavinyeva svabhavatvam nanyatreti visesanena  
sucanat |

[3. hetumati vinase sadhye krtakatvasya vyabhicaritvam ]

tatha, "tasmin" arthantaranimittam sadhye "hetoh" krtakatvadeh  
vyabhicaramanaikantikam caha | atrodaharanam "yatha hetumati  
vinase" sadhye "krtakatvasya" hetoh "atatsvabhavata vyabhicarasceti"  
|

nanu ca krtakatvasvabhavata anityataya bhedopagamat nestaiiva  
paraistat kimucyate- "atadbhavamatanvayinamapi svabhavamicchanti" iti? |  
evam manyate- vyatiriktavapi krtakatvanityatvakhyau  
dharmavabhyupagacchadbhiravasyam 'abhutva bhavanam bhutva  
cabhavanamanavasthayisvabhavatvam'; abhyupagantavyam, anyathatmadisvapi  
krtakatvanityatve visesabhavad bhavetam | tato yadeva 'abhutva  
bhavanam bhutva ['bhavanam] canavasthayitvam'; upadiyate bhavasya  
tayoreva  
taddarsanabalotpannakrtakatvanityatvabhedavabhasikalpanadvarena  
sadhya sadhanabhavo 'stu, kim vyatiriktadharmakalpanaya? | kalpayitvapi  
vastvatmana evarthakriyanibandhanataya tadarthibhih cintyatvat |  
taduktam-

"sadasatpaksabhedena sabdarthanapavadibhih |  
vastveva cintyate hyatra pratibaddhah phalodayah ||

arthakriyasamarthasya vika(ca)raih kim tadarthinam? |  
sandhasya rupavairupye kaminyah kim pariksaya? ||"

iti | tasmad drsta api bhavah kenacidatmana tadanyavyavrttena

kathañcinniscitah tadanyenapyatadrupavyavrttenatmana  
bhrantikaranasadbhavadanisciyamanah, niscitaniscitayo rupayoh  
pramanantaratah pratibandhavasayapurovartino 'numanato nisciyate  
iti anityatasvabhavabhutasyaiva krtakatvasya vinasam prati lingata  
yukta | tatha ca vinasasvabhava eva krtakatvakhyo hetuh  
tairyathoktanyayadisto bhavati | tasyatanmatranvayitve  
'rthantaranimittataya visesanenatatsvabhavata kathyate |

syammatam- krtakatvena saksad hetuman vinaso 'numiyate tatah  
prakpradhvamsabhavavisesana satta tatsamavayo vanityata  
vyavasthapyate | ata evatmadisvanityatapasangabhavah | vinaso  
iti ca na bhavabhavam pradhvamsalaksanam manyamahe |  
krtakatvam tu svakaranasattasamavayam | tasya visesanena vinaso  
'sva(sasva)bhavatakyapane na kiñcidanistamiti |

tadayuktam, tathavidhasya vinasasya hetumattavirodhat, svayameva  
caitadacaryo vaksyati | na ca tenanumitena kiñcit,  
tasyarthakriyasamarthyavikalatvat | sukhaduhsvasadhane jñatva  
yatharham pratipitsavo hi kiñcit pariksante na vyasanitaya |  
tasmadenasthirasvabhavataiva bhavasyanumatavya | saiva ca hetumati  
(hbt 60) kalpaniya | anyatha bhavavilaksanasya  
pradhvamsabhavasya mugdaraderudaye 'pi tasya bhava 'nupayogat sa  
bhavastadavastha eveti katham tadvisesana satta tatsamavayo va  
anityata syat? | avicalitarupasya ca bhavasya  
mugdaradikrtapradhvamsabhavavisesanau sattasamavayau  
yadyanityata, kim natmaderapi? iti prasanga tadavastha eva |  
svakaranasamavayo 'pi cabhutva bhavanamanicchato na sidhyati | abhutva  
bhavata eva ca ya satta saiva krtakatvam varnyate | na ca  
sattasamavayayornityatayopagatayorniratisayatvat prakpradhvamsabhavau  
visesanam yujyete | abhutva bhavanopagame ca tadeva  
krtakatvamasthirasvabhavata ca vinaso 'stu | kim nisphalaya  
apramanikaya pramanabadhitaya'rthantarakalpanaya? | evam  
krtakatvavinasayostadatmyopagamo 'vasyambhavi paresamapi | tato  
vinasasyasthayitvalaksanasyarthantaranimittatopagame  
krtakatvasyatatsvabhavata visesanena khyapyate |  
tannispattavanispannasya bhinnahetukasya ca tatsvabhavatvayogat |

tatha, tasmin sadhye krtakatvasya vyabhicarah | tatha hi- ye yatra  
hetvantarapeksino na te tatravasyambhavinah, yatha vasasi ragah  
| hetvantarapeksi ca krtakesvapi bhavesu pradhvamsabhava iti  
viruddhavyaptopalabdhih |

nanu vasasi ragasya parimitahetutvat tasya ca  
svakaranayattasannidhanatvat tadasrayasya ca  
vidhurapratyayopanipatenasthirataya navasyambhavita yuktaiva | na  
punarvinasasya, taddhetunamanantyadavasyam kasyacid ghatadisu  
sannidheh | na ca vinasasyasrayam prak taddhetusannidheh  
kecidupaghnanti, yatastadabhavad vinaso narabhyeteti |

tadayuktam, yato yadyapi bahulam vinasakaranani santi tathapi  
tesam svakaranayattasannidhitvat tatha tatkarananam ca sa  
nnihitanamapi virodhinamapyanatyat tadbhave  
tacchaktipratibandhannavasyam hetavah phalavanta iti kascinna  
vinasyedapiti vyabhicaro (hbt 61) na nivartate | nanvayam vasasi  
ragah sapekso 'pi yadi sarvatropalabhyeta tatah kimavasyambhavi na  
syat? | syad, yadi tathopalabhyeta | sa tvanyathapi grhyate | yadyevam  
na tarhi sarvatropalabdhasya vinasasyanyathabhavasankaya manasi kheda  
adhatavyah | kim va punarbhavan  
samastavastuvistaravyapijñanalokah?, yenaivam vadati | tathabhava va  
kathamamanavrttirdrste na vaiphalyamasnuvita? | kasyacit tu  
hetukrtavinasadarsane 'pi hetvayattajanmanamanyathapi darsanad  
upajatasanko desakalasvabhavaviprkrstesu katham  
tathabhavam niscinvita? | krtakamapi cayam bhavabhavalaksanam  
vinasam nityamupaiti, tadvinasopagame bhavasyonmajjanaprasangat | na  
casya ghataderiva vinasaheturupalabhyate kasciditi | taduktam-

"ghatadisu yatha drsta hetavo dhvamsakarinah |  
naivam nasasya so 'hetustasya samjayate katham? ||"

iti | tatah krtakatva vinase sadhye tenaiva vyabhicarah kim  
nesyate? |

bhavanamayamaikantika eva dharma iti cet, kutah punaretadavasitam? |  
tesamanyathabhavasyanupalambhaditi cet | nanvayamanupalambho  
bhavannapyatmaderanivartakah sattayah, kathamanyatranyathabhavam  
nivartayati? | tasyanumanenopalambhaditi yadyucyeta tada tatrapiyanumane  
vipakse vrttimanupalambha eva hetoh katham nivartayati? iti  
yatkiñcidetat | tasmad sadhuktam- 'hetumati vinase  
krtakatvasvabhavatam vyabhicaram caha'; iti alamtijalpiteneti |

[4. parathanumane sadharmyavaidharmyaprayogodaharanam ]

idanim yadyapi svarthanumanam prakrtam tathapi kascit  
prayogadarsanabhyasat prayogabhangayaiva pratipadyata iti  
svarthanumane 'pi (hbt 62) tatsvambhavat prasangena  
parathanumanam ca vyutpadayitumaha- "tasya" svabhavahetoh "dvidha"  
trailaksanyapratipadako vacanodaharah "prayogah" | tameva  
darsayati- samano dharmo yasya tasya bhavah tena  
"sadhya(dha)rmyenaikah" prayogah | "aparo" visadrso dharmo yasya  
tasya bhavah tena "vaidharmyena" |

yathakramamanayorudaharanamaha- "yatha yat sat" | yadyatsaditi  
vipsapradhano yacchabdah | "tat sarvam" iti tacchabdo 'pi vipsapradhana  
eva | atra sarvagrahanena casesaparigrahad bahirvyapternirasah |  
"yatha ghatadayah" iti | yasya sattvaksanikatvayoh  
pratibandhaprasadhakam pramanam ghatadau pravrttam tam prati  
tatra smrtisamadhanartham drstantavacanam na  
sadhyaiddhyartham | drstantamatratatah sadhyasiddherabhavat | na  
hyekasya tatha bhava sarvastatha bhavati, atiprasangat | "samsca

sabdah" iti paksadharmopasamharah |

vaidharmyaprayogasyodaharanam- "tatha" ityadi | tathasabdah samuccaye  
| vaidharmyena ca prayoga udahriyate | atrapi sarvagrahanam  
vibhaktiviparinamena sambandhaniyam "ksanikatvabhava" sarvasmin  
"sattva(ttva)bhavah" iti |

prayogadvaye 'pi sarvagrahanasya phalam darsayannaha- "sarvasmin  
sadhanadharmavati" dharmini na drstantadharminyeva  
"sadyadharmasyo" pasamharanam "upasamharo" dhaukanam tena ya  
"vyaptih" 'vyapakasya tatra bhava eva'; ityadirupa tasyah  
pradarsanam pratipadanam tadeva "laksanam" yayoh tau tathoktau |  
tatasca ye sadyadharmine parihrtya bahirvyaptim pradarsayanti te-  
yadyapi drstantadharmini sadyadharmena sadhanadharmo vyaptah  
tavatasya sarvatra tathabhavabhavat sadyasiddhirayukteti- nirasta  
bhavanti | sarvatra va sadyadharmena sadhanadharmasya vyaptih  
tadbhave, sa tathavidhaiva kinna pradarsyate yenasamartha  
bahirvyaptirakhyate? | na hi 'sa syamah, tatputratvat,  
paridrsyamanaputrad'; iti tatputratvasya (hbt 63) syamatvena  
sadyad bahih paridrsyamanaputre vyaptipradarsane 'pi  
sadyasiddhirbhavati | tasmad yaiva sarvopasamharena vyaptih  
pramanasiddhapratibandhanibandhana sadyasiddhau samartha saiva  
tatsmrtaye pradarsaniya | na ca sarvopasamharena vyaptipradarsane  
'pi dharmavisisto dharmyapi tadaiva pratiyate, yatah  
paksadharmopadarsanottarakalabhavino 'numanasya smrtitvam syat |  
tasyah sadyadharmine  
sadyadharmavinabhutasadhanadharmapratitinibandhanatvena tadupadarsanat  
pragasambhavat | tatpurvikayam ca vyaptau anantaram  
visesavisayamanumanam katham smrtih syat? iti |

[5. vaidharmyaprayoge 'pi vyaptipradarsanam samgatam ]

nanu ca sadharmyaprayogasya vyaptipradarsanalaksanatvam yuktam,  
sadhanadharme sati sadyadharmasyavasyambhavitapradarsanat;  
vaidharmyaprayogasya tu katham? | tatra hi kevalam sadyabhava  
hetvabhavah kathyate, na tu hetau sati sadyasya bhava eveti | naisa  
dosah | na hyatra sadyabhava hetvabhavastuccharupo darsyate, tasya  
heturupatavirodhat | vastudharmo hi sattvadiko hetuh | tasyatmana  
evabhavah katham [hetusva]rupam bhavisyati, yatastrirupo  
heturbhavet | kintu nivrttau nivrttidharmakatvam svagato dharmo  
upadarsyate vaidharmyaprayogena, tathavidhe ca sadhanadharme  
'vasyamtaya sadyadharmasya bhavah pratiyata eva, anyatha  
tannivrttau nivrttidharmakatvasyaivayogaditi na  
vyaptipradarsanalaksanatvam vaidharmyaprayogasya na yujyate |

[6. pratijñaprayogasya nairarthakyam ]

nanu dvididhe 'pi prayoge pratijñaprayogo nopadarsitah tat katham  
tadarthavagatih?, tadarthapratyayanaya ca sadhanaprayogo 'bhimatah  
ityata aha- "atra" anayoh prayogayoh

"paksadharmasambandhavacanamatrasamarthyadeva" (hbt 64)  
vaksyamanakat "pratijñarthasya" dharmadharmisamudayalaksanasya  
sadhyasya "pratiteh" hetoh "na" "pratijñayah prayoga  
upadarsitah" | parah samarthyamanavavudhyamana aha- "apradarsite"  
vacanena "prameye" sadhye "katham" na kathañcit "tatpratitih"  
pratijñarthapratitih "iti" evam "ced" yadi manyase tada  
svarthanumanakale "svayam" param pratipadakamantarena "pratipattau"  
prameyasya "ka upadarsayita"? naiva kascit | svayameva tu  
sadhyavinabhutasadhanadharmadarsanat prameyam pratipadyate tatha  
pararthanumane 'pi tata eva tatpratitirastu kim pratijñavacanena? |

yadi svayampratipattikale na kascit prameyasyopadarsayita katham tarhi  
tatpratipattih? ityata aha- "pradesastham" sadhyadharmi sthitam  
"dhumam" sadhanadharmam "upalabdhavatah" pratyaksena  
drstavatah satah "tasya" dhumasya "agnina" sadhyadharmena  
pramanatah pratibandhaniscayabalat prakpratipannayah "vyapteh"  
avinabhavasya "smarane" sati "tatsamarthyadeva"  
paksadharmagrahanavyaptigrahanasamarthyadeva pratijñaprayogarahitad  
"agniratra iti" evamrupa "pratijñarthapratitirbhavati" |

syantamatam- tatrasya karnapisacikadidh prameyam kathayatyevetyata  
aha- "na ca" naiva "tatra" svarthanumanakale "kascit"  
karnapisacikadiradrsyo "agniratra"- iti" evam "asmai" pratipatre(tre)  
prameyam "nivedayati" kathayati | yadi bhavan satyavadi naivam  
vaktumarhati | tatha hi- vayamapi pradesasthadhumadarsanat tasyagnina  
vyaptismaranasapeksadagnim pratipadyamahe | na casmabhyam kascit  
nivedayati 'agniratra'; iti, bhavati ca tatpratipattih, tatha  
tadanyasyapi sa yuktarupaiveti |

yadyapi na kascit nivedayati tathapi svayameva prameyam vyavasthapyā  
tatpratipattaye lingamanusariyatiti cet, aha- "napi" na kevalam na  
kascit nivedayati "svayamapi prageva" lingavyaparāt na pratipadyate  
"kiñcid" agnyadikam | kasmāt? (hbt 65) iti cet, "pramanam" hetum  
"antarena" vina 'agniratra" ityevam pratiteh "nimittabhavat" |  
trirupo hi hetuh paroksarthapratiternimittam, tadabhavē sa katham  
bhavet? | atha lingamantarenāpyevam pratitirbhavatiti bruyat tada  
pratitavisyamanayam lingasya vaiyarthyam,  
tasyanumeyapratipattiyarthatvat, tena vina tatpratipattau kathamasya  
nisprayojanata na syat? |

atyantamudhatam ca parasya darsayannaha- "svayameva" svatantra eva  
'agniratra'- iti vyavasthapyā | katham svatantra vyavasthapyati? |  
"akasmāt" pramanamantarena vyavasthapanāt "tatpratipattaye"  
nirnimittavyavasthapitaprameyapratipattiyartham "pascāt" "lingam"  
tannimittam "anusarati ko 'yam pratipatteh kramah" paripatih? |  
tatha hi- prathamam linganusaranam, tatah sadhyapratipattiriti  
vipascitam kramah | ayam tvapurvo 'numata yastadviparyayamasrayata  
iti upahasati | yattaloke giyate- siro mundayitva naksatram  
prcchatiti tattulyatvadasya kramasya | tasmāt

paksadharmagrahanavyaptismaranasamarthyadeva svayam pratipadyate |  
tacca pratipadakam kathitemaveti na kiñcit prameyanirddesena |

yadi nama svarthanumanakale svayameva sadhyam pratipadyate tad  
yuktameva, lingasyapi tatra svayameva pratipatteh | pararthanumane tu  
parato yatha lingam pratyeti tatha prameyamapi parata eva pratyetyavyam |  
ato yukta eva pratijñaprayoga ityata aha- "parenapi" na kevalam  
svayameva prag vyavasthapyamanam plavate parenapi vadina "tat"  
prameyam "ucyamanam plavat eva" tadvacanasya sandigdharthabhidhayakataya  
sadhyaniscayanangatvat prameyagambhiryanavagahinah  
paramparayapyatatsambaddhasya  
vivaksamatranibandhanatayoparyevavasthapanat | kasmal plavate? iti cet,  
"upayogabhavat" nasya sadhyapratitim prati kascidupayogah,  
tatpratyayanasarthasyanabhidhanaditi yavat |

parastupayogamatram kadacid bruyad ityasankayaha-  
"visayopadarsanam" hetoryo visayah sadhyam tadupadarsanam  
pratijñavacanasyopayogah "cet matam" | atraha "tenaiva" visayena,  
"tava" cchabdah krame | visayasyopadarsyanasarthavattayam  
tadupadarsanam pratijñavacanasya prayojanam bhavet | visayenaiva tu  
darsyamanena "ko 'rthah" kim prayojanam? |

nanu sadhyapratitih sadhyarmyavatprayogadipratitisca  
visayopadarsanasyarthah | tatastudupadarsanam pratijñavacanasya  
prayojanam | tatha hi- asati sadhyanirdese 'yat krtakam tadanityam';  
ityukte 'kimayam sadharmyavana prayogah? uta vaidharmyavan?'; iti na  
jñayeta | ubhayam hyatrasankyate- krtakatvenanityatve sadhye  
sadharmyavan, nityatvenakrtakatve va vaidharmyavan iti | 'anityah  
sabdah'; 'akrtako va iti tu pratijñavacane  
satyubhayamasandigdhamavagamyate | hetuviruddhanaikantikapratitisca na  
syat | pratijñapurvake tu prayoge 'anityah sabdah, krtakatvat';  
iti hetubhavaah pratiyate, 'nityah, krtakatvat'; iti viruddhata,  
'pratyatnanantariyakah krtakatvat'; ityanaikantikativam | hetosca  
trairupyam na gamyeta, tasya sadhyapeksaya vyavasthanat | sati  
pratijñavacane avayave samudayopacarat sadhyadharmi paksa iti tatra  
vrttasya krtakatvasya paksadharmatvam; sadhyadharmasamanyena ca  
samano 'rthah sapaksa iti tatra vartamanasya sapakse sattvam; na  
sapakso 'sapaksa iti sadhyadharmavirahinyavrttasyasapakse  
'pyasattvam pratiyeta ityasankayaha- "yadi pratiti" sadhyasya  
niscayalaksana sadharmyavatprayogadesca svarupavadharanatmika |  
"anyatha" pratijñavacanamantarena "na syat tada" yaduktam  
sadhyasidhyartham sadharmyavatprayogadijñanartham ca  
visayopadarsanam iti tat "sarvam sobheta" yavata svarthanumanakale  
pratijñavacanamantarenapi paksadharmagrahana sambandhasmaranatah  
sadhyasiddhilaksana bhavatyeva pratitih ityakhyatameva | tadvat  
pararthe 'pyanumane bhavisyati | (hbt 67) yata evam "tasmat" "esa"  
pratijñaprayogavadi yada svayam sadhyam pratyeti tada svayam  
sadhyasya "pratitau" visaya upasthapyate yena pratijñavacanadvarena

pumsa "kenacit" tena "vinapi" "pratiyan" sadhyam niscinvan  
lingasamarthyadeva | yadasmabhiih pratipadyate tada "asman karyino  
drstva vyaktam" pratijñaprayogalaksanam "mulyam mrgayate"  
| ka iva? "parvabrahmana iva" | yatha daksinamantarenapyanyada  
aurdhvarathiko brahmano bhuñjano 'nyada sraddhadiparvanyarthinam  
sraddhalum braviti- yadi me ghrtapuram ghrtapuram prati  
rupakam dadasi tato 'ham bhuñje nanyatheti | tena tulyo bhavanapiti |

kiñca, yadapi bravisi- pararthanumanakale yatha lingam  
parenanabhidhiyamanam na pratyeti pratipadyastatha sadhyamapiti |  
tadaitad yujyate yadyasau vadivacanamatrena lingamapi niscitya  
tadanusarena sadhyamavagacchet, parapratityarthinasca tada vayamapi  
pratijñam kinna prayuñjmahe lingavacanarahitam? | asmadvacanasyaiva  
tam prati pramanataya, tata evanumeyapratiteh, tadvacanasya  
caritarthatvat | na caitadasti, yatah "asmadvacanadapi" na kevalam  
svarthanumanakale asmadvacanamantarena ityapisabdah | kintu  
yadapyasmadvacanam pravrttam tadapi "naiva" asmadvacanat "lingamapi  
pratyeti" kuta eva sadhyasiddhye 'nusarisyati? | api tu svayamasya yadi  
tallingam kutascit pramanatah siddham bhavati "asmadvacanena tu"  
kevalam tatra "smrtisamadhanamatram kriyate" | tada svayam  
siddhameva lingamanusrtya sadhyam pratyeti | nasmadvacanat  
paniyamapi pibatiti | "tasmat" "ko 'nayoh"  
pratijñavacanavacanatmikayoh "avasthayorvisesah"?, ubhayatra  
svayamsiddhalingasamarthyadeva sadhyapratiterna kascit | tatah  
svapararthanumanayoh svayamsiddhalinganusaranam, tatah  
sadhyapratitim ca prati visesabhavat pratijñopanyasah  
pararthanumane 'pi vyartha eva | lingamapi hi tavadatra nabhidhiyate  
yadi tat (hbt 68) purvaprasiddham svayamanusmaret kimanga punah  
sandigdharthabhidhayakam pratijñavacanamupadiyate? |

syannmatam- yadi nama sadhyasiddhau pratijñavacanasya nopayogastadartho  
'sya prayogo ma bhuta, sadharmyatvatprayogadijñanartham tu  
tadupadanamavasthitameva, tasyanyatha pratityabhavat ityata aha-  
"drsta ca sadharmyatvatprayogadeh pratijñavacanamantarenapi  
pratitih," tatastadartho 'pi pratijñopanyaso na sobhate |

kutah punah sadharmyatvatprayogaderasati sadhyanirddese pratitih?  
ityaha- paksadharmasambandhavacanamatraditi" | evam manyate- naiva hi  
kascit 'yat krtakam tadanityam" etavanmatramabhidhiyaste,  
sadhananyunatayaivasya parajayat, kintvavasyam  
hetordvarminyupasamharam karotiti | tatra yadi 'krtakasca  
sabdah'; iti bruyat tada sadhya(dha)rmyavatprayogapratitih, atha  
'nityasca'; ityabhidhadhyat tada vaidharmyavata iti  
sambandhavacanapurvakat paksadharmavacanat prayogadvayavagatih |

hetuviruddhanaikantika api paksadharmavacanamatrena na pratiyante |  
yada tu sambandhavacanamapi kriyate tada kathamapratitih? | tatha hi-  
'yat krtakam tadanityam'; iti paksadharmvacane satyukte  
heturavagamyate, vidhiyamanenanudyamanasya vyapteh | 'yatkrakam

tannityam'; ityabhidhane viruddhah, viparyayavyapteh | 'yat krtakam  
tat prayatnanantariyakam'; iti pradarsane  
vyabhicaradanaikantikadhyavasayah |

trairupyamapi hetorgamyata eva, yato vyaptipradarsanakale vyapako  
dharmah sadhyatayavagamyate | yatra ca vyapyo dharmo  
dharminyupasamhriyate sa vyapakadharmavisistatayavagamyamanah  
sadhyaśamudayaikadesataya pakṣa ityupasamhrtasya vyapyadharmasya  
paksadharmatvavagatih, sa ca vyaptiryatra dharminyupadarsyate sa  
sadhyaśdharmaśamanyena samano 'rthah sapakṣah pratiyata iti sapakṣe  
(hbt 69) sattvamavagamyate, samarthyacca vyapakanivrttau  
vyapyanivrttiryatrasiyate so 'sapakṣa ityasapakṣe  
'pyasatva(ttva)mapi nisciyata iti, yadi paksadibhirapi jñataih  
kiñcitprayojanam | na tu vyavahartanam paksadisanketapekṣa  
parokṣarthagatirbhavati | tatha hi- yat kvacid drstam tasya yatra  
pratibandhah tadvidastasya tad gamakam tatra iti hi loke vastugatirbhavati,  
na paksadisanketagrahanapekṣa | tatra yathestam sastrakara  
gamakarupapratipattaye svasanketenanyatha va laksanam pranayantu  
| na tu vyavaharakale tadanusaranam kvacidupayujyate |  
tatsanketapratipaditameva tu yathoktam gamakam rupamupayogi  
vyavahartnam | taccet pratipannam tavataiva sadhyasiddhih  
sañjata iti paksasapakṣadisanketaparijñane 'pi na kiñcit pluyate  
| ata evacaryapadai 'rtrantariyakarthadarsanam tadvido 'numana';  
miti gamakarupamatrameva paksadisanketanapekṣam pratipaditam |  
svaprajñaparadhastu tatrapi kaiscidasanta eva dosah prakirtyanta  
iti kimatra brumah? | "tasmāt" sadharmyavatprayogadijñanarthamapi  
pratiññavacanam paksadharmasambandhavacanamatra eva yathoktena  
prakarena pratiterayuktamiti "kastasya" pratiññavacanasya "upayogah"  
naivam kascit |

svayam cayam vadi yena kramenanumeyam  
pratipannavamstamullanghya parapratipattaye kramantaramasrayan  
pravañcakataya dhurta eva pratiyate, na savdrta ityupadarsayannaha-  
"svaniscayavat" ityadi | yathatmano niscayasyotpadanam krtam  
tathaiva "anyesamapi niscayotpada(da)naya" ca parahitanirataih  
"sadhanamucyate", "tatra" etasmim(smin) nyaye sati svayamayam vadi  
"prameyasyopadarsanena" upadarsakena vacanena "vinapi" svarthanumanakale  
"pratipadya" prameyam "param" samsayitadikam "pratipadayan"  
svapratipannam prameyamavabodhayan "apurvam" svapratipattikale purvam  
yah prameyapratipattau "kramah" upayo 'nubhutastasmadanyam "asrayata  
iti kimatra" kramantarasrayane "karanam"? naiva kiñcit  
paravyamohanam muktva | tatha hi- yadi svapratipattikramah (hbt 70)  
pratitinibandhanam kim tatparityagena kramantarasrayanam?, katham  
tena svayam pratipannavanasiti? | yata evam "tasmanna prameyasya"  
sadhyaśya "vacanena" pratiññakhyena "kiñcit prayojanam" | kutah? |  
'anyathapi'; vinapi tena "pratipatteh" sadhyapratiteh  
"utpatteri" tyupasamharah |

[7. upanayanigamanaderapi sadhanavakyanangatvam ]

evam pratijñam sadhanavakyadapaniyaparamapyupanayanigamanadikam  
paraparikalpita sadhanavakyadapanetumuktameva nyayamatidisannaha-  
"etena" anyathapi pratipatterutpatteh'; iti nyayena  
"upanayanigamanadikam" adigrahanat samsayajijñasadikam  
"pratyuktam" pratyakhyatam | tatra "udaharanapeksah 'tatha';  
ityupasamharo 'na tathe'ti va sadhyasyopanayah", "pratijñayah  
punarvacanam pratijña" iti tu pratijñayah | etenetyetadeva darsayati-  
"etavataiva" paksadharmasambandhavadanamatreñaiva upanayadirahitena  
"sadhyapratiteh bhavat" utpatteriti |

atrodyo(ddyo)takarah praha- pratijña  
tavadviseyanirddesarthamavasyakartavya, yato lokah prathamam karma  
cchedyadikam nirupayati | tatah kutharadikam sadhanam  
vyaparayati | upanayenapi yavad drstante drstasamarthyo  
heturddharmini nopasamhriyate tavat kutah sadhyapratitih? |  
svarthanumanadrstasca pratyavamarsapratyayartho 'nena darsyate |  
tatha hi- svarthanumane prathamam pradese dhumam pasyati, tato  
'yatra yatraham dhumamadrasam tatra tatragnimapi'; iti vyaptim  
smarati | tato 'dhumascatra'; iti punah pratyavamrsati, sa  
pratyavamarsarthah pararthanumane upanayenocyate |  
nigamanamapyavasyabhidhanyam, yato yadyapi purvam anityah sabda  
ityuktam, na tu tavatasya niscayo jatah | samprati tu  
pramanabalayato 'rthah tatsampratyayarthamanena nigamyate |  
asesapramanavyaparascanenopasamhriyate | tatha hi- agamah  
pratijña, heturanumanam, (hbt 71) drstantah  
pratyaksamupamanamupanayah | tadetasya pramanacatustasyapi  
vyaparo nigamanenopasamhriyate- iti kathamasya na saphalyam?  
ityetadasankayaha- "dindikaragam parityajya" dindikah-  
nagnacaryah te nisphalamuparyupari namalekhane prasaktah  
tatastesamiva 'parenokte tasyopari mayavasyamayuktataya  
nisphalamapyabhidhanyam'; ityasthanabhinivesam tyaktva "aksini  
nimilya" bahirviksepamupasamhrtya "cintaya tavat"- "kimiyata"  
paksadharmasambandhavadanamatrakena vakyena sadhyasya "pratitih syat  
na va?" iti | yavata yavaneva pararthanumane 'rtho 'bhidhaniya  
ityasmabhiranujñayate tavanevanyunanatiriktah svarthanumane 'pi  
pratitiheturdrstah, tasya ka iha saktervyaghatah? yenasau  
pararthanumane 'pi pratitim na kuryat | "bhava" pratiteh "kim  
papañcamalaya" pratijñopanayanigamanalaksanaya,  
balapratarakatadupayogopavarnanalaksanaya va? | tatha hi-  
pratijñopanayanigamanaprayoge 'pi yadi pramananiscita  
svasadhavyaptih sadhanadharmasya na syat, sadhyadharmini va  
sadbhavastadasya naiva pratitihetuta | tatsambhave tu pratijñadyabhava  
'pi svarthanumane iva gamakarupavaikalyat sa na nivaryata iti  
kimasthananirbandhena iti? | nahi sadhyadharmaksepanasamarthyavirahe  
sadhanadharmasya vadivacanamatrat sadhyaniscayo yuktah,  
hetupanyasavairthyaprasangat, tasya tadaksepasamarthyeh va

pratijñāvacanasyeti |

yatuktam 'visayapradarsanaya pratijñā'; ityatra sastrakṛtaiva dattamuttaram | yasca sadhanam prayukte tena 'ahamanena sadhanenamusmim(smin) sadhye pratitim sadhayisyami'; iti karma nirupyaiva tat prayuktamiti na laukikanyayatikramah, anyatha yadi sadhanad yasya sadhyapratitirupajayate tenaiva karma nirupaniyam katham tadabhāve svarthanumane sadhyasiddhiḥ sadhananibandhana (hbt 72) syat? | yascagnidhumayoh sambandham cetasi vyavasthapyā 'kvagnih kvagnih?'; ityagnim paryesate sa pradese dhumadarsanamatradevagnim pratipadyata iti katham svarthanumane pratyavamarsapratyayah syat? | atha kadacidasau drstastatreti pararthe 'pyasyopadanam tada dadhyadikamapi bhuktva kadacid dhumadagnim pratipannavaniti kinna dadhibhojanaderapi kadacitkasyopadanam? |

yat punaruktam 'agamah pratijñā'; iti, tatra yadi vadivacanamevagamastada tata eva sadhyasiddherhetvadyupadanamanarthakam | atha pratijñānarthasyagame pathadagamah pratijñā, tada na kvacidagame pathyate atra pradese 'gniriti kathamagamatvam pratijñayah? |

'heturanumanam'; ityapyayuktam, na hi paksadharmatvammatram hetuh, tasya trirupatvat | drstanto 'pi na sarvah pratyaksa iti katham 'drstantah pratyaksam'; bhavet? | upamanam tu pramanameva na bhavati, katham tavdyapara upasamhriyeta nigamanena? | yadi cavasyam drstante drstasamarthyō heturvarminyupaneyah tadopanaya evastu kim 'krtakatvat'; iti paksadharmanirddesena?, sa eva drstasamarthyam hetumupasamharisyati paksadharmatam ca darsayisyatiti na kiñcittena | tato yatra ca pratijñayah prathamata eva prayogo nesyaṭe tatra tasyah punarvacanam kuto nigamanam bhavisyati? ityaha- "iti" tasmad "iyaneva" paksadharmanasambandhavacanamatratmakah sadhanavakye "prayogo jyayan" na pañcavayavatmaka iti sthitam |

[8. nyayavakye hetudrstantavacanayoh kramasyaniyamah ]

atra sadhanavakye na kevalam pratijñādiprayogo na yuktah paropagatah 'purvam hetuh prayoktavyah pascad drstantah'; iti kramaniyamo 'pi na kascit | kutah? sarvatha yadi purvam hetuh pascad vyaptih atha purvam vyaptih pascad paksadharmah prayujyate, tathapi gamakatvat |

[9. hetostridhaprayogasya khandanam ]

nanu tasya dvidha prayoga ityayuktamuktam | yatastrividho hetuh- anvayi vyatireki anvayavyatireki ceti naiyayikah, tatastasya trigha prayogah sadharmyena vaidharmyena sadharmyavaidharmyabhyam ceti vaktavyamityata aha- "sambandhavacane 'pi" na kevalam kramaniyamo na yuktah kintu "artha bhedo 'pi na kascid" ubhayatrapī trirupasadbhavata |

tatah sarva eva heturanvayavyatireki, na tvanvayi vyatireki va  
kascidveturastiti bhavah | tat kutastrividhyam prayogasya syat? iti  
manyate | kutah punararthabhedo nastiti? cet, aha- "ubhayatha"  
sadharmyena vaidharmyena ca prayoge yadyapi vidhipratishedharupataya  
dharmabhedah pratiyate tathapi "tadbhavyaiva" sadhanadharmasya  
sadhya-svabhavatayah eva sadharmyavaidharmyaprayogabhyam  
"khyapanat" |

nanu sadharmyaprayoge hetubhave sadhyasya bhavah, vaidharmye ca  
sadhya-bhave hetvabhavah sabdadavagamyate, na tadatmyam | tat  
kimucyate 'tadbhavyaiva khyapanat'? ityata aha- "na hi" ityadi |  
yadi sadharmyaprayoge tadbhavo naksipyeta tada sadhanasya  
"atatsvabhavyasya bhava" kimiti "ekantena" avasyantaya "sadhya-sya  
bhavah?" | kadacitkastu bhavatu nama? | 'yat krtakam tadanityam';  
ityekantabhavyasca hetau sati sadhyasya vyaptya sadharmyaprayoge  
'bhidhiyate | sa ca tadatmyamantarenanarthantarasya na sambhavatiti  
samarthyat tadaksipati |

kathamivatatsvabhavyasya bhava na ekantenanyabhava iti aha-  
"krtakatve" tyadi | yadi pratyatnanantariyakatvamantarenapi  
krtakatvasya bhavadatatsvabhavatvam anityatve 'pyayameva vrttantah |  
tatasca tadatmyavirahat prayatnanantariyakatvasyanityatvenanvayo na  
syat, tannivrttau va nivrttiriti katham tatastat (hbt 74) pratiyate?  
| naisa dosah, prayatnanantariyakapadarthasvabhavyaivanityatvasya  
tena sadhanat, tatra ca tadatmyasadbhavad anvayavyatirekavanivaritau  
anityatvakrtakatvamatrapeksaya tu tadatmyaviraho 'syabhihita iti |

nanvagninivrttavatatsvabhavyasyapi dhumasya  
nivrttirdrstanvayascetyaha- "karyasya" iti | anvayavyatirekayorhi  
pratibandho nibandhanam, tena tayoh vyapteh, tadabhave tayorapyabhavat  
| tatrarthantarasya dhumasyagnau "tadutpattilaksanah pratibandho  
'nvayavyatirekanimittama" stiti bhavetam tau | yatra tvanarthantarasya  
tavucyete tatravasyam tadatmyena bhavitavyamityabhiprayah |  
atrodaharanam "yatha- anayoreva  
krtakatvaprayatnanantariyakatvayorviparyayena  
naikanivrttavanyanivrttih"- 'yat pratyatnantariyakam na bhavati  
tat krtakamapi na bhavati'; ityevamrupa | yata evam  
tasmadanvayavyatirekayorathalaksanam hetubhave sadhyasyavasyam  
bhavah, sadhya-bhave ca hetoravasyamabhavah ityeko 'pi  
sadharmyamukhena vaidharmyamukhena va prayukto dvitiyamaksipati,  
svavyapakapratibandhaksepat, tasyapi cetarena vyapteh |  
tasmadubhayatra trairupyapratiterekasya sabde(bda)to 'parasyarthata iti  
sambandhavacane 'pi prayoga eva vidhimukhena pratishedhamukhena va bhidyate  
nartha iti siddham tatastasya dvidha prayogah sadharmyena  
vaidharmyena ca | na tu sadharmyavaidharmyabhyamapi,  
tadarthasyanyatarenaiva prakasanat |

sarvo heturanvayavyatirekyeva vastuto na kascidanvayi vyatireki va  
nametyetadupasamharannaha- "iti naikatra" nvayamukhena vyatirekamukhena

va sadhanavakye "dvayo" ranvayavyatirekayoh "prayogah"  
saksacchabdena pratipadanamisyate, "vaiyarthyat" pratitapratyayane  
prayojanabhavat |

tamevarthato 'parasya pratitim sphutayannaha- "tatsvabhavataya"  
ityadi | yadi tatsvabhavataya sadhyena heteranvayah sidhyati tata eva  
"tadabhava 'bhavo 'pi sidhyatyeva" | tatsvabhavasya tadabhava svayam  
nairatmyena bhavayogat | "tatha" tatsvabhavataya sadhyabhava  
sadhanasyabhava "siddhau" "ca" satyam tata eva sadhyena hetoh  
"anvayasyapi siddheriti" |

yaistu vyakhyayate- "sadharmyavati prayoge tadabhava eva vipakse  
heterabhavakhyatiryatha syat nanyatra vipakse viruddhe va  
hetvabhavaprasangat viruddhata eva vyavacchedaprasangaceti  
niyamakhyapanartha vyatirekaprayogah" iti | sa tadartha 'pyayuktah |  
kutah? "anyaviruddhayorapi" na kevalam tadabhavasya "vipaksatvat" yasya  
hi- anya eva vipakso 'nyadharmayogi vanyo, na  
vivaksitadharmanasrayah, viruddha eva va  
sahanavasthanalaksanenaiva virodhena, na  
parasparapariharasthitalaksanatayapi vipaksah-  
tasyanityatvadanyanatmadidharmavati arthe, krtakatvadvirtteh,  
hetvabhavaprasangah | ausnye ca sadhye 'gnilaksanasya  
heteroviruddhadeva sitat nanusnasitadapyanyato  
vyavacchedaprasangat naikantenausnyamagnirgrasayediti tasyayam  
dosah syat | tam pratyacaryenoktam- yadyekasya vipaksatvamisyate  
tada tadabhavasyaivesyatam, na viruddhasya anyasya va, tasyanyatrap  
vivaksitadharmanasraye viruddhe ca bhavat, tadabhavamantarena  
tayoranyaviruddhatvayogat | na tvasmakam trividhamapi vipaksamicchatam,  
vivaksitadharmanasrayam canyamiti bhavah |

[10. sattvasya ksanikatvasvabhavatayah samarthanam |]

yadi svabhavahetavanvayavyatirekayoh sadhanadharmasya sadhyasvabhavata  
nibandhanamityanvayena vyatirekena va sadharmyevaidharmyavatoh (hbt 76)  
prayogayorabhidhiyamanena tadatmyaksepadvarenarthaditaraksepa  
ucyate, tada pramanasiddhaiva tatsvabhavata tayornibandhanam na  
sabdmatratih pratiyamanetyabhiprayavanaha- "kathamidam" ityadi |  
"yene"ti sato nasvarasvabhavatvena | satva(ttva)laksanasya hetoh  
ksanikatvasvabhavatveneti yavat | prcchatacayamabhiprayah- iha  
dvividhah santah- krtakasca ghatadayah  
akrtakascakasadayah | tatra ye tavadakrtakaste "sadakaranavat  
nityam" iti nityalaksanayogadanya eva na bhavanti kuta eva  
ksanikah? iti na satva(ttva)sya ksanikatvasvabhavata | ye 'pi  
santah krtakastesamapi mugdaradyanvayavyatirekanuvidhayitaya  
vinasasya sahetukatvat tadvetvasannidhavavinasat krtakatmano 'pi  
satva(ttva)sya ksanikatvasvabhavata na samastyeveti  
nanvayavyatirekayoh sambhava iti | avasyam ca vinaso  
dandadyanvayavyatirekanuvidhayi, drstatvat | tatha hi-

"abhighatagnisamyoganasapratyayasannidhim |  
vina samsargitam yati na vinaso ghatadibhih ||"

anyatrapi canvayavyatirekanuvidhanameva  
hetumattavyavaharanivandhanamabhyupeyate saugatairapi, tadihapyastiti kinna  
tavdyavaharah pravartyatte? iti |

nanu canvayaniscayam pratipadayata badhakapramanavrttivasat  
tatsvabhavata purvameva pratipadita 'anvayaniscayo 'pi svabhavahetau';  
ityadivacanat | tat kuto 'sya purvapaksasyavasarah? | satyam, kintu  
purvacaryaih krtakatvasya ksanikatayam sadhyayam paraih  
krtakanamante 'vasyam hetunibandhanavinasopagamat  
tadvetvayogapratipadanenanapeksa vinasam prati viparyaye badhakam  
pramanam tadatmyaprasadhakamuktam tat prasangamukhena  
krtakalksanasyaiva sattvasya tadatmatam gamayati nanyasya iti  
darsayitum | arthakriyavirodhalaksanam tu sarvasya sattvasya iti  
vastumatrena (hbt 77) praguktamapi vipañcayitum  
purvapaksopanyasah | akrtakalaksanam tu sattvam na  
sambhavatyeva, niyamakam hetumantarena desakalasvabhavaniyamayogat |  
tatah purvacaryairna tasyaikangavaikalyadeva "sadaranaavat nityam"  
iti nityatasambhava iti na tadatmatam prati yatnah krtah |  
sastrakarastu samanyena sattvasya ksanikasvabhavatam,  
krtakalaksanasya api ca, desakalasvabhavaviprkrstasypa  
vastusthityaiva tadatmatam arthakriyavirodhena, na  
paropagatavasyambhavivinasasyahetukataya visesabhavat  
utpannamatrasyabhavaprasangena pratipadayisyati |

[11. sahetukam vinasam nirasitum tasya bhavasvabhavatayah  
samalocanam ]]

tatra purvacaryoktam 'sarvasya satah krtakasyavasyamante heturto  
vinasa iti'; yah paririsyate tam pratyanapeksatvam  
khyapayitumupakramate "vinasahetvayogaditi" |

yadi tarhi nasasya heturnasti, sa tesam krtakanam  
satamavasyambhavi vinasah kutah? | na hyakasmikah kascitsvabhavo  
yukta ityaha- "svabhavata eva" | bhavatyasmat karyam iti bhavasabdo  
hetuvacanah | tena svahetubhya eva "nasvarah" nasanasilah,  
sucyagre sarsapa ivanavasthayinah svatmani "bhava jayante" |  
"naisam" krtakalaksananam satam bhavanam "svahetubhyo  
nispannam" "anyatah" abhighatade "rvinasotpattih" | kutah?  
"tasya" bhighatagnisamyogadestaddhetutayopagatasya "asamarthyat" |  
tathahi- agnisamyogadikale tritayam laksayamah | tadeva  
kasthadikam vinasyam, angaradikamavasthantaram,  
kasthadinivrttilaksanam cabhavam tuccharupam, naparam  
yatragnisamyogadervyapararah cintyeta | etavatyam ca vastugatau na  
kvacidatra vinasahetauh samarthyam yujyate | yato "nahi  
vinasaheturbhava" syendhanadeh svahetubhyah sthirarupasyotpannasya  
"svabhavameva" sthiratmatalaksanam "karoti" | kutah?

"tasye"ndhanadeh "svahetubhya" eva "nirvrtteh" | nahi sthiratmano  
(hbt 78) nirvrttasyanyathabhavah tadatma sakyate kartum, tasya  
hetvantarat pascad bhavto 'rthantaravaprasangat,  
tasyaivanyathatvayogat, tatra hetuvyaparasya kalpayitumasakyatvat |

athava tritaye samiksyamane yat tavat vinasyam kasthadi na  
tatsvabhavamevagnisamyogadirvinasahetuh karoti tasya svahetubhya eva  
nirvrtteriti |

[12. kumarilestabhavantaravabhavapakasasya samalocanam]

kumarilastu manyate- nagnisamyogadina bhavasvabhava eva kriyate  
kintvindhanadeh pradhvamsabhavah | sa  
cendhanadirupavikalamaradikamuttaram bhavantarameva | taduktam-

"nastita payaso daghni pradhvamsabhavalaksanam ||" iti |

tathavidhasya cabhavasya hetumattopagamo naiva virudhyate | tatha caha  
kascit-

"bhavantaravinirmukto bhavo 'tranupalambhavat | abhavah sammatastasya  
hetoh kinna samudbhavah? ||" iti |

tadetat kaumarilam darsanamapanudannaha- "napi" ityadi | yadyuttaram  
karyatmakam "bhavantarameva" abhavastadagnisamyogadayo  
'nga(nga)radijanmani vyapr(pri)yanta itistamevasmakam, kintu  
"bhavantarakarane" abhyupagamyamane 'gnyadinaminhdhanadavavyaparath  
tadavasthamevendhanadikam | tatasca yathagnisamyogat prag  
indhanaderupalabdhih anya ca tatsadhyarthakriya  
tathangaradyutpattavapyupalabdhyadeh prasangah |

nanu bhavantarasya pradhvansa(dhvamsa)bhavarupatayam  
tadutpattavindhanadinam pradhvastatvadasatam katham  
tathopalabdhyadiprasangah? | satyam, evam manyate-  
sarvasyendhanaderanyasya gavaderapi tathabhavo ma bhut ityangeradeh  
dhvamsavyavasthayam nibandhanamabhidhanyam | (hbt 79) tasmim(smin)  
sati tannivrttiriti cet, aho vacanakausalam yato  
nirvrttestucchasvabhavatanangikaranat tadeva  
bhavantaramangaradikam nirvrttim bruse | tadayamarthah  
samppannah angaradibhave 'ngaradibhavadangaradikam  
dhvamsah kasthaderiti | na cangaradibhave tadbhavah  
svatmani hetubhavayogat | agnyadibhyasca  
tadutpadavacanadinhdnadyupamarddenangaradibhavat asya  
dhvamsamrupateti cet | ko 'yamupamarddo nama? | yadi nirvrttih  
sangaradilaksanaiveti na purvasmad visisyate | tasmat svarasato  
nivartate kasthadih, agnyadibhyastvangeradijanma ityeva bhadrakam,  
anyatha kasthade "stathopalabdhyadiprasangah" katham na syat? |

api ca- yadi bhavantaram pradhvamsabhavo ya ete 'nupajatavikarah  
pradipabuddhyadayo dhvamsante tesam katarad bhavantaram  
pradhvanso(dhvamsa) vyavasthapyate? | te 'pyavyaktatamatmabhavam ca

vikarameva dhvamsam samalambanta iti cet | na,  
pradipaderbhavarupavyaktatabhave pramanabhavat | yadi hi  
saktirupatapattiravyaktata tada sakteh  
karyadarsanonniyamanarupatvat tadabhava katham pradipadayah  
sakyatmanavasthitah kalperan? |  
athopalabdhiogyatavikalatmatapattiravyaktih; atrapi tadatmanavasthitau  
naiva pramanamasti | na capramanakamadriyante vaco vipascitah |  
atmanascasattvat katham tadbhavo buddhyadinam vikarah  
parinamasca? | anyatra vihitapratikriyatvat neha pratanyata ityalam  
prasangena |

syannmatam- bhavantarenangaradinavrtatvat  
indhanadestathopalabdhyadayo na bhavantityata aha- "napi" ityadi |  
svabhavantaram "anyasye"ndhanadera"varanamapi"na"yujyeta" "tadavasthe"  
avicalita rupe "tasminni"ndhanadau sa"tyavaranasypapi" na  
kevalamanupalabdhyade"rayogat" |

[13. bhavabhavapakasyapi samalocanam ]

na kevalam bhavasvabhavo bhavantaram va vinasahetuna na kriyate  
bhavabhavo 'pi na kriyata ityaha- "napi" ityadi | kutah? iti cet,  
"abhavasya vidhina" paryudasena vivaksitadbhavada"nya"taya  
karyatvo"pagame" kriyamane kimindhanadirupa evasau? atharthantaram?  
iti "vyatirekavyatirekavikalpanatikramat" | tatra cokta eva dosah |

nanu prasajyapratishedhatma tuccharupo 'savagnyadijanyo 'bhyupeyate |  
tadbhave cendhanadinam naihsvabhavyat kutah purvadosavasarah?  
| sa cavasyamagnyadibhavabhavanuvidhayitaya  
tatkaryastadbhavavyavaharasyanyatrapati tannibandhanatvat | taduktam-  
"san bodhagocaraprastadbhave nopalabhyate |  
nasyan bhavah katham tasya na nasah karyatamiyat ||

pragabhutva bhavan bhavo hetubhyo jayate yatha | bhutvapi na  
bhavamstadvaddhetubhyo na bhavatyayam ||" iti |

ata aha- "bhavapratishedhe"tyadi | ayamabhiprayah-  
yadyanapeksitabhavantarasamsargascyutimatrameva tuccharupam  
dhvamsah tada tatra karakavyaparo naiva sambhavati bhavanadharminyeva  
tatsambhavat | tasyapyabhutva bhavopagamat karyata na virudhyata iti  
cet | na | bhavanadharmano bhavarupataprapterabhavatvahaneh | yato  
bhavatiti bhavo bhanyate, naparamankuraderapi  
bhavasabdapravrttinimittam | arthakriyasamarthyamiti cet |  
sarvasamarthyavirahinastarhyasya katham pratitivyayata? |  
nahyakaranam pratitivyayah, atiprasangat | tadavisayasya va  
katham hetumattavagatih? vastuta va? | uemacyate 'tuccharupameva tad  
vastu'; iti | pratitijanakatve va katham na samarthyasambandhita? |  
saditipratyayavisayasya katham bhavateti cet | karyatapyasya katham? |  
svahetubhave bhavat iti cet | katham tarhi satparatyayavisayata? |  
(hbt 81) tatha hi- yadi svahetubhave bhavatiti pratiyate sadyapi

pratiyeta | yato 'stīti sad itī vadanti vidvamsah | na casti, bhavati,  
 bhavah, sanniti sabdanamarthabhedah paramarthatah kascit |  
 abhavatmakatayaiva bhavatyasaviti cet | na | vyahatatvat, yato na  
 bhavatiyabhava ucyate sa katham bhavati vyapadisyate? |  
 pratisthitena kenacid rupena svajñanatmanyapratibhasanat na bhava  
 iti cet | atyantaparoksanam caksuradinamabhavataprasangah |  
 na | tesam jñanaheturupataya pratibhasanat iti cet | na | asyapi  
 bhavirrupatayavabhasanat | sarvarupavivekasya ca katham bhutya  
 sambandhah? | kenacid rupenonmajjanam hi bhavanam |  
 jñanavisayatayasyapi ca teddheturupatayavabhasanasya tulyatvat,  
 ahetosca visayatvayogat | asmakam tvabhavabuddhyah  
 svavasanaparipakanvaya nirvisaya eva | abhavasya ca bhavitrive  
 katham praryudasat prasajyapratishedho bhidyeta | asadrupasya vidhanena  
 paryudasat sa bhidyata iti cet | na | asadrupsya bhavanavirodhat |  
 bhavati hi bhutya sattayabhisambadhyate | tatra katham sadrupasya  
 vidhanam? | paryudasa evaiko nañarthasca syat, sarvatra vidheh  
 pradhanyat | so 'pi va na bhavet | yadi hi kiñcit kutascit nivartyeta  
 tada tavdyatireki samsprsyeta tatparyudasena | tacca nasti | sarvatra  
 nivrttirbhavati ityukte vastvantarasyaiva kasyacit vidhanat | tathanena  
 vastvantaramevoktam syat, na tayorvivekah | aviveke ca na paryudasah |  
 aprastutabhidhanam ca syat | bhavanivrttau prastutayam asadatmano  
 vastvantarasyaiva vidhanat | na casya svarupenasadatmakatvam,  
 svarupenapyasatah karyatvavirodhat | pararupena tu sarvameva  
 vastvasadatmakamiti nasya ghatadeh kascid visesah | bhavatu  
 vayamabhavo 'gnyadibhyastadbhave kimiti nopalabhyante kashadayah?  
 | tatha hi- agnyadinamanyakriyayam caritarthatvadanivrtta eva  
 tebhyah (hbt 82) indhanadayah pragvadupalabhyeran | tadupamarddena  
 dhvamsasyotpatteh iti cet, katham tadupamarddah? | na tavat  
 pradhvamsabhavena, indhanasattakale tasyabhavat | nagnyadibhih,  
 dhvamsavirbhava eva tesam vyaparopagamat | na cotpannah  
 pradhvamsabhava indhanadin vihanti, yaugapadyaprasangat | dhvamsena  
 vinasane ca vikalpatrayasya tadavasthatvat | tatascanavastha | sa eva  
 dhvamsa indhanaderagnyadijanma nivrttih, ato 'syanupalabdhiriti cet |  
 kathamanyo 'nyasya nivrttih?, atiprasangat | yadi cayam  
 hetumamstadbhedadatmabhedam kim nanubhavati? |  
 saliyavankuradayo 'pi  
 karanabhedadevatmabhedamatyantavilaksanamanubhavanto 'dhyaksata  
 evavasiyante | na tvevamanapeksitabhavantarasamsargah  
 cyutimatralaksano dhvamsah |  
 tasyabhighatagnisamyogadikaranabhede 'pi tuccharupatayaikarupasya  
 svajñanatmanyavabhasanat | nahi bhavasunyatam vihayaparam tatra  
 kiñcid rupamiksamahe | vistaratascaitat ksanabhangasiddhau  
 vicaritamityastam tavadiha | tasmadagnyadisamyogakale "na tasya  
 kiñcid bhavati na bhavatyeva kevala" mityevopagantu yuktam | yato nayam  
 kasyacid bhavena nasto nama kintu yatah svayamasthirarupataya  
 bhutastato nasto nama | tena nasyabhavanam anyadva kiñcid bhavati |  
 tatha ca bhavanadharmanah kasyacidabhavad bhavam bhavantam

kutascinna karotiti kriyapratishedha evagnisamyogadeh syat | "evam  
ca" sati "karta" agnisamyogadidh "na bhavati ityakarturahetutvamiti"  
tasma "nna vinasahetuh kascit |"

[14. vaiyarthiyadapi vinase hetvayogah ]]

na kevalamasamarthyaddhinasahetvayogah, kintu "vaiyarthiyacca" tadevaha-  
"yadi svabhavato nasvaro" nasanasilah svatma"nyanavasthaya"  
sthatumasakto yatha sucyagre sarsapah "tasya na  
kiñcinnasakaranaih" | kim karanam? | "svayam nasat" |  
"tatsvabhavatayaiva" asthirasvabhavatayaiva | nahi prakrtyaiva  
sthatumasakte sucyagre sarsape tadasthitaye prayasah phalavan bhavet |

atraiva vyaptimadarsayati- "yo hi" ityadi | "na punah tadbhave"  
tatsvabhavatve janakat heto "rhetvantaramapeksate |" "na hi  
prakasadayah" ityadina drstantavivaranam | tadatmataya  
hetvantaranapeksanena vyaptim tadatmyasadhakena pramanena  
darsayati- "tadatmano" yo yasya svabhavah tatsvabhavasya  
"tadatmyabhava" hetvantaramapeksamanasya svahetornispannasyapi  
tatsvabhavatvabhava "nairatmyasya" nihsvabhavatayah prasangat |  
"tadvat" prakasadvat "na punah" pascad "tadatmatayam"  
asthitidharmatmatayam "hetvantaramapeksata" iti pramanaphalam |  
"asthitidharma cet" nasvarasvabhavascet | "svabhavatah" svahetubhyo  
"nispanno" bhava iti paksadharmopasamharah |  
viruddhvyaptopalabdhisceyam, hetvantaramapeksanapeksayoh  
parasparapariharasthitalaksanataya virodhat, hetvantaranapeksaya ca  
tatsvabhavataya vyaptatvat |

[15. svato vinasvaratvasadhakahetavanekantadosodharah ]]

atra ca paraspa vacanavakasamasankayaha- "bijadivat" ityadi |  
"syadetat" ityadina etadeva vibhajate "kevala na janayanti" iti | kutah?  
iti cet, salilaksityadeh  
svahetuvyatiriktasyankuradijananasvabhavanamapi bijadinam  
tadatmatayamapeksanat | tatasca na punastadbhave  
hetvantaramapeksanta ityanekantah | "tadvad bhavo 'pi"ndhanadidh  
svahetornasvaratma nispanno 'pi "vinase" vinasvaratmatayam  
syaditi darstantikam | "na" bijadivadanekantah | kutah?  
"tatsvabhavasya" ankuradijananasvabhavasya bijaderankuradijananat,  
tadatmatayam hetvantaranapeksanat | yasca  
ksityadikamapeksamano na janayati kusuladyavasthah tasya  
"ajanakasya ca atatsvabhavatvat" ankuradijananasvabhavatvabhavat |  
tatra tadatmatalaksano hetuh na vartata eveti na tenanekantah |

[16. pratyaksena badhat na pratyabhiññaya sthiraikabhavasiddhih ]]

nanu pratyabhiññapratyaksata eva bijadirekasvabhavo laksyate | tatra  
kuto 'yam janasvabhavatvajananasvabhavatvalaksano bhedah? yato  
(hbt 84) 'nekanto na syat | na capramanam pratyabhiñña,  
"tatrapurvarthavijñanam" ityadi pramanalaksanayogat,

satsamprayogenendriyanam bhavatasca pratyaksameva pratyabhijñanam  
| na ca pratyaksad garistham pramanamasti, yatastadvisayasya  
bhedasiddhya badhamanubhavadapramanametat syat ityasankayaha-  
'ata eva'; janakatvajanakatvadeva viruddhadharmadhyasat  
'tayoravasthayoh'; janakajanakavasthayoh bijadeh "vastubhedah"  
svabhavabhedo "nisceyah" adhyavasatavyah | yatha hi salibijam  
tadankurajananasvabhavam tadbhave salyankurabhavadarsanat  
pratyaksato 'vagamyate, yavabijam catajjananasvabhavam tadbhave  
salyankuranupalabdhyatadviviktayavabijagrahipratyaksarupaya  
pratiyate tathatrapyavasthadvaye salibijasya  
tadankuraviviktaviviktavasthagrahipratyaksabaladeva  
svankurajanakajanakasvabhavata kinna nisciyate? | isyata  
evavasthayorbhedo 'vasthavatastvabheda iti cet | na |  
tasyavastharupavivekina rupantarena pratyakse  
pratibhasanaprasangat | na hi yadanatmarupavivekena svajñane na  
pratibhasane tasya pratyaksata yukta | avastha tadvatoh  
svabhavabheda bhavata katham rupantarena pratibhasanam? iti cet |  
nanvavasthabhyo 'navaptarupabhedasvavasthanamivatmanastadbhede  
satyabhedo na sangacchate |  
tatascasyavasthanamivatmabhedamanubhavatah kathamavasthatrtvam? |  
avasthabhede 'pyabhinnarupasya tatha vyavasthanat kathañcidbhedasyapi  
bhavadadosa iti cet | yadi yamatmanam purodhaya 'ayamavasthata,  
avasthascemah'; iti bhanyate tenavasthatadvatorbhedastada bheda eveti  
'kathañcit'; ityandhapadametat | tato 'sya pratyaksatayam  
anatarupavivekina rupantarenavabhasanaprasango na nivartate | atha  
tenatmanabheda | avasthavadbhedaprasango 'vasthatuh,  
tadvadavasthanamabhedasya va | tayorapi kathañcid bheda bheda bheda  
tayostrarhyavasthatadvadatmanorbhedavatoh kathañcidanimitam  
rupantaramistam syat | (hbt 85) tatha ca tasyapi tabhyam  
kathañcidbhedah, anyatha  
tadekasvabhavadatyantamabhedadavasthatadvatoh parasparamatyantam  
bheda bheda prasajyeyatam | rupantarasya kathañcidbheda  
tannibandhanamaparam rupam, tathasyapi tadanyad  
ityaparimitarupataivaikaikasya vastunah samasajyeta | na  
caparimitarupapratibhasi pratyaksamanubhavamah | ananubhavantasca  
katham tatkalanayatanmanivatmanam vipralabhemahi? |  
tasmadavastharupavivekenopalabdhilaksanapraptyanupalambhad  
aparimitarupaprasangacca kathañcidbheda bheda bheda  
'vasthaturasattvameva | tascavastha janakajanakasvabhavabheda bheda  
pratyaksata evavagamyanta iti tadekatvadyavasayi pratyabhijñanam  
tabdadhmanubhavat katham pramanam syat?, yato  
bijadinamankuradijananasvabhavanamapi tadatmatayam  
hetvantarapeksanat praktanasya hetoranaikantikata bhavet |  
bhavatu vavasthata kascit, tasyapyetadeva bheda sadhayati | tatha hi-  
"tayoh" janakajanakavasthayoriti saptamidvivacanametata tada bhavati |  
tadayamartho- janakavasthayamajanakavasthayam ca "vastunah"

dharmilaksanasya "bhedah" svabhavanantvam "ata eva"  
janakajanakasvabhavatvadeva pratyaksavasitat "nisceyah"  
niscayalaksanastatra vyavaharah kartavyah, visayasya  
viruddhadharmadhyalaksanasya darsanaditi |

na ca sakyate vaktum- avastha evankuradijananasvabhava navasthata  
iti | tasya sarvasamarthyavirahalaksanasyasattvaprasangat | tato yad  
ekarupataya pratyabhijñanam bhavesu tat  
purvottarakalayorjanakajanakasvabhavabhedavyavasthapakapratyaksanibandha  
namanubhavadvadham kathamiva pramanam syat? |  
tatpratibhasinascabhinnarupasyalikatve 'ksasamudbhavamapi  
vrttimanubhavato 'sya satsamprayogajatvabhavat taimirikadidhiyamiva  
kutah pratyaksata? | na carthakriyanibandhanam (hbt 86)  
rupamapasya bijaderaparah paramarthatah svabhavo 'sti,  
yasyadhigamat pratyabhijñanam pramanam bhavet,  
arthakriyasamarthyalaksanatvat paramarthasatah | tasmāt  
sadsaparabhavanibandhana evayam  
kesakadalistambadisvivakarasamyatamatrapahrtahrdayanam  
bhranta eva tattvadhyavasayo mantavyah | tatah sato 'pi  
pratiksanam bhedasyanupalaksanam balanam | yada tu  
vidhurapratyayopanipatah visadsaparabhavaprasavah tadasya  
tattvadhyavasayi pratyabhijñapratyayo na bhutimavalambate | na ca  
tadekakaraparamarsapratyayajanakatvadaparam sadrsyam |  
bhedavisese 'pi ca svahetubalayatapraktivasat  
kecidevaikakaraparamarsapratyayalaksanamarthajñanadilaksanam  
varthakriyam kurvanti napara iti vipañcitam pramanavartika eva  
sastrakrteti neha prapañcyate |

[17. anumanenapi pratyabhijñaya badhat na tatah sthirabhavasiddhih  
|]

avasyam ca bijaderjanakajanakavasthayorvastubhedo yathokto 'vagantavya  
iti darsayitumanamanambhedasya badhakamaha- "bhavanam"  
bijadinam svakaryajanako yah "svabhavah" tasya tesu satsu  
"anyathatvabhavat" kadacidajanakatvasambhavat "tatsvabhavasya"  
ankuradijanakasvabhavasya "pascadiva" saliladikaranasannidhana iva  
"pragapi" kusuladyavasthitikale 'pi svakarya "jananaprasangat" |  
tatha hi- saliladisannidhane 'pi bijadih svarupenaiva karyam  
karoti, na pararupena | yascasya tadakaryajanakah svabhavah, sa cet  
pragapyasti, 'sa evayam'; iti pratyabhijñayam puro 'vasthayino  
janakasvabhavasya pracyarupabhedadhyavasayat, tatah kimiti pragapi  
tatkaryam na kuryaditi? | prayogah- yad yada yajjananasvabhavam tat  
tada tajjanayatyeva | ajanakasya janakatvasvabhavavirodhat | anyasyapi va  
tatsvabhavatapatteh | yatha- tadeva bijadikam saliladisannidhikale |  
kusuladyavasthasvapi cedam bijadikam svakaryajananasvabhavameva  
(hbt 87) pratyabhijñaya vyavasthapyata iti svabhavahetuprasangah | na  
ca janayati | tasmanna tajjananasvabhavamiti | viparyayaprayogah- yad yada  
yajjananasvabhavam nirvartyam karyam na janayati na tat tada

tajjananasvabhavam, tadyatha- salyankurajananasvabhavanirvartyam  
karyamajanayat kodravabijam | na janayati ca saliladikaranasannidheh  
prak tatkaryajananasvabhavanirvartyam svakaryam bijadikamiti  
vyapakanupalabdhih | tato 'numanato 'pi badhamanubhavat  
pratyabhijñanam katham pramanam syat? |

nanu canena badhyamanasyanumanasyapramanyat katham badhakatvam? |  
aniscitapramanabhavena kuto badha? | napi itaretarasrayatvam | nahi  
pratyabhijñanasyapramanyadetadanumanam pramanam, kintu  
svasadyapratibandhat | sa ca viparyaye badhakapramanabalanniscita iti  
|

[18. pratyaksasyanumanat gariyastvanirasah ]

na pratyaksadanyad garistham pramanamiti cet | na |  
pratyabhijñayah pratyaksatvasiddheh | na hiyamanumanena  
pratyaksatmika sati badhyata iti brumahe | kim krtam ca  
pratyaksasya gariyastvam? | tadvayarthasyasambhave 'bhavat  
pramanamucyate taccanumanasyapyarthapratibaddhalingajanyataya  
samanamiti nasya kascidvisesah | yadi canumanavirodhamasnuvanapi  
pratyabhijña pramanam tadarasya samyat tadekatam pratiyati  
niletarakusumadeh [pratitih] kim na pramanam? | nahi  
kusumaphaladikaryadarsanonniyamano bhedah  
pratyaksatatasthabhavanubhavati | vistaratasca  
pratyabhijñapramanyanirasah ksanabhangasiddhaveva vihita  
ityastam tavadiha |

"yatah evam" uktena prakarena janakajanakavasthayoh  
bijadervastubhedah "tasmad yo 'ntyo 'vasthaviseso" yadanantaram  
ankuradikaryaprasavah (hbt 88) "sa evankurajananasvabhavah",  
karyadarsanonniyamanarupatvat tajjananasvabhavatayah |

yadi tarhi sa evankurajananasvabhavah,  
purvabhavinamavasthabhedanamatajjjananasvabhavatvat katham tesu  
tatkaranavyapadesah? ankurarthibhirva tadupadanam? ityata aha-  
'purvabhavinastu'; kusuladyavasthitikalabhavinastu "avasthavisesa  
ankukaranasya"ntyasyavasthavisesasya "karanani"  
pratyayantaropadhiyamanavisesebhyah paramparaya "tebhyastadutpatteh"  
| atastesupacaratah karanavyapadeso 'nkurarthibhiscopadanam |  
yatastatsvabhavasya bijaderjananam na hetvantarapeksam,  
yajjanakamapeksate na tasya tajjanasvabhavatvam iti | "tasmannanekanto"  
bijadivat 'tatsvabhavatvat'; ityasya hetoh ityupasamharah |

tadevam yada tavat pratyabhijñanam pratyaksapramanataya  
sthairyasiddhaye parairucyate bijadivadanekantam pratipadayitum, tada  
tasyoktena prakarena pratyaksanumanabhyam badhyamanatvat  
tadatmata nastiti kutastata ekata bhavanam?, yato 'nekantah syaditi  
pratipaditam | yada tu pratyabhijñayamanatvat  
purvaparakalayorekasvabhava bijadaya iti hetutayocyate paraih,  
tadayamasiddho hetuh | na ca sa pakse kvacid vartata ityaha-

"ksanikesu bhavesu" asmabhirisyamanesu "aikyabhava"diti sambandhah |

[19. tatsvabhavatvat ityatra punarapi anekantadosodvarah ]]

atha yasyapi ksanika bhavastasyapi bijadinam  
pratiksanamaikyabhava 'pi visesanupalaksanadantyaksanavat  
sarvesam janakavabhavanamapi tadbhavam prati saliladyapeksatvat  
tadavasthamanaikantikativam ityasankayaha- "aparaparotpatteh"  
ksanikairapi nanekantah, aparebhyo 'parebhyasca pratyayebhyah  
pratiksanamutpatteh ksanikanam  
bhinnasaktitvadantyaksanavajjanakasvabhavatavirahat  
kutastairapyane kantah syat? | na hi karanabhedopadhiyamanajanmanam  
visesanupalaksane 'pyabhinnasvabhavata yukta, hetu (hbt 89)  
bhedanavidhane 'hetukataprasangat | tatha ca vaksyati-  
'aparaparapratyayayogena pratiksanam bhinnasaktayah santanvantah  
samskara yadyapi kutascit samyat samanarupah pratiyante tathapi  
bhinna eva esam svabhavah, tena kiñcideva kasyacit karanam'; iti |

yaduktam 'tatsvabhavasya jananat'; ityasyane kantamudbhavayannaha  
parah- "te" bijaksityadayah "antyah" ante bhavah  
pratyekamankurajanane 'samarthah'; khandasah karanebhyah  
karyotpadabhavad bhavadbhirisyanta iti "kinna janayanti pratyekam"? |  
tatascaisameka eva kascidankuram janayati, tadanye tu tatsvabhava  
api na janayantiti 'tatsvabhavasya jananat'; ityane kantah | tadvat  
kusuladyavastha api bijadayo 'nkradijananasvabhava api na  
janayisyantiti tairane kantah tadavastha eveti manyate parah |

atrahah- "iti" yadevam tvam manyase | parena samanyenabhidhanat  
samanyenaivottaramaha- "janayantyeva" "natra" svakaryajanane  
"anyathabhavah" ajanakatvamasankaniyam | kutah?  
"svabhavasyavaiparityat" | yai hi na janayeyurjananasvabhava eva na  
syuh | tatsvabhavascesyanta ityavasyam janayanti, tatha ca kuto  
'naikantah? iti bhavah |

[20. ekekaiva samarthena karyaajanane paresamanupayogamasankaya  
taduddharah ]]

pratyekamantyanam janakatve karyasyaikena jananadaparesamupayogasya  
nirvisayatvadajananameveti manyamana aha parah- "tesu" antyesu  
"sahakarisu" saha- yugapat karanasilesu "samarthasvabhavesu"  
tatkaryakriyayogyesu abhyupagamyanemesu satsu "karyasyaikenaiva  
janitatvat ko 'parasyopayogah?' naiva kascit | tat kimucyate  
'janayantyeva'; iti? | etat pariharati- 'na vai'; naiva "bhavanam"  
bijadinam kacit "preksapurvakarita" buddhipurvakarita,  
"yatah" preksapurvakarivat 'ayamasmasvanyatama eko 'pi samarthah  
karyaajanane, kimatrasma bhiih kartavyam?'; ityalocya "apare nivartheran"  
audasinyam (hbt 90) bhajamanastatkaryaajanane na vyapriyera | yasmat  
"te" bijadayo bhavah "nirabhiprayavyaparah"  
paryalocanasunyavyapara ekata utpadyamane "karye sarva eva

vyapriyante" | bhavanadharmani ca karye tesam pragbhava eva  
vyaparah | tadanyasyayogat | yadi hi vyaprtadanya eva vyaparah  
tada tata eva karyotpadad vyaparavatah karakatvameva hiyate |

tasyasau vyaparah tatastasya karakatvam iti cet | nanvevam  
vyaparopayogasya kryanupayogini tatropacarat paramarthikamasya  
karakatvam hiyeta | kascasya vyaparena sambandhah? | samavayascet  
| na | tasya prageva nirastatvat | samavayacca vyaparavattve anyasyapi  
tatkryanupayoginastadbhavaprasangah, samavayasyeheti  
buddhihetorekatvena sarvatra samanatvat | abhimatenaiva vyaprtena  
tabdyaparotpadanat natiprasangah iti cet | nanu tena tadutpadanam  
tatra samavayodevocyate | sa ca sarvatra samanah | yena ca parisramena  
vyaparam janayati tena karyameva kinnotpadayati? yena  
vyavadhanamasriyate | yatha ca svasannidhimatrenaivayam vyaparam  
janayati na vyaparantarena, anavasthaprasangat, tatha tata eva  
karyamapityuktaprayam |

tasmad bhavini karye pragbhava eva karanasya vyaparah | sa ca  
sarvesamastiti sarva eva karyotpattau vyapriyanta iti vyapadisyante |

"tadapi karyam sarvebhya eva jayate" sarvesam bhava eva tadbhavat |  
na hi karyasya karanabhimatabhava eva bhavamantarenaparam janma |  
tathabhava hi tatraiva karanavyapararat karyakriyaivaisam na  
sambhavet | tatasca satsvapi karanesu kathamasya bhava upalabdirva  
syat? | tatsambandhino janmanah karanat iti cet | na | asata (hbt 91)  
tena sambandhayogat | svata eva sattve va janmarthanupapatteh |  
janmakale copalabhyasyatmanah pragapi bhavat tathopalabdhiprasangah,  
rupantarena bhava natasya bhavah syat | rupabhedalaksanatvad  
bhavabhedasya | tasmadupalabhyatmano janmanah praganupalambhadasattvam |  
tato 'sya janmasambandhita kutah? | tasmad karyamevabhutva hetubhave  
bhavatiti bhava evasya tato janmeti sarvebhyastat jayate |

nanvekasyapi tajjanane samarthyat aparesam tatra sannidhilaksano  
vyaparo vyartha eveti na tatraparesam bhavah sangacchata iti  
cedaha- "svahetoh" ksitibijasaliladisamagrilaksanasya  
"parinamah" karyotpadanugunavisesavatah  
pratiksanamupadhiyamanatisayasya ksanantarasya prasavah, tatah  
"upanidhah" karyadese sannidhanam "dharmo" yesam te  
"tathabhavantah" karyadese sannidhiyamanah "nopalambhamarhanti"-  
'ekasyapyetatkaryakarane samarthatvat kimatra bhavantah  
sannihitah?'; iti na paryanuyogamarhanti | na hi tadaparassannidhimantarena  
tatraikasyapi bhava upapadyate | kutah? "tatprakrteh" tatprakrtitvat  
iti bhavapradhano nirddesah |  
ksitibijasaliladisamagriparinamajanyasvabhavatvadekaikasya  
samarthasya tadabhava kutah kevalasya sambhavah?,  
samagrisabdavacyaih karanabhedaih  
samarthasvasvalaksanantararambhat | tatasca  
pratiksanamupadhiyamanatisayasyotpadat kevalanam ca  
tajjananasvabhavaivaikalyat tadaparapratyayayogajanyasvabhavatvat

samarthajanakasya hetoh | etacca yathavasaram tatra tatra  
vyaktikarisyati | tasmad yatsamagrijanyasvabhavo yo bhavah sa  
tatraikabhava 'pi karanavaikalayanna sambhavatityekasamagrijanmanam  
sahabhavo niyatah | sarvesam tesam bhava eva karyasya bhavat  
sarva eva janayantiti 'tatsvabhavasya jananat'; ityatra nanekantah iti  
|

yenabhiprayena 'te 'ntyah samarthah kinna janayanti'; ityuktam  
tam prakatayannaha- "samarthah" ityadi | siddhantavadyapi  
'janayantyeva'; iti yadabhiprayavatoktam tamadarsayati- "na, tatraiva"  
ityadi | etadeva vyacaste- "tasyaiva" ityadi | ayamabhiprayah-  
'idamatra samartham, idamasamartham'; iti  
pratyaksanupalambhasadhanabhyamanvayavyatirekabhyam vyavahriyate,  
anyanimittabhavat | tau canvayavyatirekavekatraiva karye drsyete  
naparaparatrete tasyaivaikasya janane samartha gamyanta iti  
naparaparajanam | te tu yadavastha janayanto drsyante- kim  
tajjananasvabhavastadaiva? ahosvit pragapi? ityatra vivadah | tatra  
pragapi tatsvabhavatve pascadiva pragapi janaprasanga iti  
pratiksanam bheda ucyata iti |

[21. karanabhedat karyabhedam svikurvadbhah  
ksapanakajaiminiyairanekantasyodbhavanam |] punaranyatha  
ksapanakajaiminiya anekantamudbhavayanta ahuh- "bhinnah"  
parasparavyavrttah "svabhavo" yesam tebhhyascaksuradibhyah  
"sahakaribhyah" yugapatkartrbhyah "ekasya" vijñanalaksanasya  
"karyasyotpattau" satyam, bahuni bhinnasvabhavani karanani karyam  
tvekamabhinnasvabhavamiti "na karanabhedat karyabhedah syat" |  
tatascaksuradayo na bhinnenatmanaikasya karyasya janaka estavyah  
| kintvabhinnasamekakaryajanakam samanyabhutam rupamupeyam  
yenabhinnam karyam janayanti | tacca samagravasthayameva tatkarayam  
janayati na vyagravasthayam | na caikaikabhava tasyabhavah,  
samanyatmanah kadacidabhavavirodhat | na ca  
tadasyajanakasvabhavata, janakajanakarupavatah  
samagretaravasthayorbhedaprasangat | tatha ca samanyatmana hanih |  
tato yadasya samagresu caksuradisu janakam rupam tadeikaikabhava  
'pi vidyate na ca janayatiti 'tatsvabhavasya jananat'; ityanekanta iti |

[22. siddhantavadina dusanodvarah |]

siddhantavadyaha- "na, yathasvam" ityadi | evam manyate- kim  
punaridam karanamabhimatam bhavatah? | yadi pratyekam  
caksuradikam; (hbt 93) tadayuktam | samagrijanyasvabhavatvat  
karyasya, tasya eva karanatvat | nanu tadavasthayam pratyekameva  
samagrisabdavacyanam jananasvabhavatvabhyupagamat pratyekameva  
caksuradikam karanam | yadyevam ko 'yam niyamo yadanekasmad  
bhavatanekena bhavitavyam viparyaye badhakapramanabhavat, ekenaiva tat  
karyam kartavyamiti ca na niyamakaranamutpasyamah | ekam ca  
tatkarayam karotiti kuto 'vasitam? | tadbhave bhavat iti cet |  
anekatrapi samanametata | taduktam- "tasyaiveikasya janane samarthah

nanyasya iti naparaparajanam" iti | na canekasmad bhavadanekam  
prapnoti | yato nasmakam bhavatamiva karanameva karyatmatamupaiti,  
yato 'nekaparinateranekarupatvat karyasyanekata syat | kintu  
apurvameva kesucit satsu bhavati | taccanekabhava eva bhavat  
tatkaryamucyate tasya kuto 'nekataprasangah? | yattvabhinnam rupam  
janakamucyate tasyaikasthitavapi bhavat tatkaryajananasvabhavacca tatah  
karyaprasavaprasangah, tadanyasannidhau tasya visesabhavat tadapi  
vana janayet | tasmad yesum bhavabhavavatsu karyam bhavabhavavad  
drstam ta eva visesa janaka iti kuto 'nekantah? |

atha samagrim karanamasrityocyate 'na karanabhedat  
karyabhedah syaditi', "tanna", "yathasvam" yasyah samagryahya  
atmiyah svabhavastadbhedena "tadvisesopayogatah" tasya-  
vijñanalaksanasya karyasya, visesah- samagribhedat bhinnah  
svabhavah, tesupayogatah tadupayogaih bhinnasamagrivyaparaih  
karyah ye svabhavavisesah- karyanamvisistah  
svabhavah tesamasankaratparasparavyavrttarupatvat |  
samagribhedat bhinnarupataiva karyanamiti kathanna karanabhedat  
karyabhedah syat? | tatha hi- eka samagri  
manaskaratatsagdunyadilaksana, tato vikalpavijñanamatram  
jayate; apara manaskarendriyamatralaksana, tato  
bhrantendriyavijñanasambhavah; tadanya visayendriyamanaskaratmika,  
tato 'pyabhrantavijñanasambhutihiti bhinnasamagrijanmanam  
karyasvabhavavisesanamasankaryadastyeva (hbt 94)  
samagrilaksanakaranabhedat karyanam bheda iti | nanu yada  
visayendriyamanaskarebhyo vijñanasambhavah tada  
tesamupayogavisayasyaikatvat kathamasankaryam? | tathavidhasya  
sankaryasyestatvat adosah | taduktam- "tatraivaikatra samarthyat"  
ityadi |

katham tarhi tesam tajjanakatvam?, yadi tadbhedat na bhidyate karyam |  
kim nu vai samagranamanyanyakaryajananena janakatvam yatastadabhava  
tanna syat | janakatvam hyesam tadbhava eva kasyacid bhavat |  
tatraikasyanekasya va bhava tesamekanekajanakatvamucyate |

[23. ekasamagrijanyesvapi karyesu bhedopapadanam ]

nanvekasyah samagrya anekasya bhava samagryantarajanyebhyo bhavatu  
bhedah, parasparatastu katham? | tadatadrupahetujatvaddhi  
bhavastadatadrupina isyante | tatra yada caksurupamanaskarebhyo  
vijñanajanma tada caksurupaksanayorapi bhavad  
vijñanenabhinnahetujatvat tayorvijñanatmata, vijñanasya va  
tadrupata katham na prasajyeta? | aha ca-

"tadatadrupino bhavastadatadrupahetujah | tadrupadi kimajñanam  
vijñanabhinnahetujam ||" iti |

naisa dosah | tesam yathasvam svabhavabhedena  
nimittopadanataya tadupayogat | manaskaro hi  
vijñanasyopadanakaranam | caksusastu svavijñanajananyogyasya

janamani saharikaranam | evamitaratripi yathayogamvacyam | tato  
'nyadasi samagri caksuhksanasya janika, anyadasi ca  
vijñanaderiti tadvailaksanyadeva karyanam vilaksanyam |

syadetat- sarvesamanvavyatirekavanuvidhiyete tada  
caksuradiksanaireti kuto 'yam bhedah- ihopadanabhava  
bheda(bhaveda)mupayujyate, anyatra tu saharibhaveneti? |  
bodharupataderanukarananukarabhyam (hbt 95) tadbhave  
vyabharavyabharatasca | tatha hi- vijñanam manaskarasya  
bodharupatamanukaroti, na caksuraderjara(da)dibhavam | evamanyadapi  
pratyeyam | niyadena ca vijñanamatrabhava samanantarapratyayasya vyaparo  
na caksuradeh | caksuhksanantarodaye ca  
purvabhavinascaksuso na svavijñanayogyatahetoh  
samanantarapratyayasya | evam rupasyapi vacyam | tasmadavasthabhede 'pi  
yad ekakaraparamarsa(rsa)pratyayanibandhanataya  
svasantatipatikaryaprasutinimittam tad upadanakaranam yat  
santanantare pragavasthapeksavisesodayanibandhanam tat  
saharikaranam | sa ceyam bhavanam svahetuparamparayata  
praktiryaya kiñcit karyam svasantanavyavasthanibandhanam  
janayantyaparam ca santanantaravyapadesanibandhanamiti tasya eva  
samagrya avantaravisesakrtatvaccaksurupavijñanaksananam  
parasparato vilaksanyam na virudhyate |

[24. karananekatve 'pi karyasyaikatvam samagribhede ca karyabhedah  
]

tasmad yadi 'karanabheda'; karananekatvat "karyasya bhedah"  
anekatvam tada pratibandhabhavadanekantah | na ca tadabhyupagamyata  
iti na kacit ksatih |

atha samagrilaksanasya karanasya bhedah samagryantarad  
vilaksanyam karyasyapi bhedo 'tatkaranebhyo bhinnasvabhavatocyate  
| tada tasyeha bhavat katham na karanabheda karyabhedah syat? iti  
abhiprayavata 'na'; karanabheda karyabhedo na syat | kutah? |  
"yathasvam" ityadyabhihitam |

ubhayam caitat karyesu pramanaparidrstamiti darsayannaha-  
"yatha" ityadi | mrtpindadibhyo hi bhavato ghatasya na  
karananekatve 'pyanekarupata | napi  
samagryantarajanyadabhinnasvabhavatetyudaharanarthah | tatra  
samagryantarajanyat tavad bheda darsayati- "mrtpindat" ityadi |  
iha mrtpindakulalasuktrani (hbt 96) vyagrasvabhavani  
karanantarasuktrani istakadilaksanani tadanyajanyebhyo  
'bhinnasvabhavani yani karyani sadhayanti tebhyo vilaksanameva  
samagrani ghatmakam karyam janayanti | tatha hi-  
kulaladinirapekso mrtpindah tadanyajanyad  
vrksadervilaksanamevopadanabhavena mrdatmakam karyam  
janayan drstah | kulaladisuktrah 'pi tadatmakameva ghatam |  
taktaranahitavisesasca kevalamrtpindad bhinnasvabhavataya

taktaryadapistakadervilaksanameva karoti | evam kulaladikamapi  
 tadanyopadanasa hitam saha karibhavana yatkaryam karoti  
 tadvilaksanameva mrtpindasa hitam tatkarana hita visesa m  
 ghatatmakam karyam janayatiti samudayarthah | tatra  
 mrtpindad bhinnah svabhavo ghatasya ye tadanyopadanakarataya  
 mrtsvabhava na bhavanti vrksadayastebhyo bhavati | "kulalat"  
 mrtpindopadana hita isayat saha karibhava nopayujyamanat  
 "tasyaiva ghatasya" mrtpindopadana taya mrdatmanah satah  
 "samsthanavisesah" prthubudh nodaradyakarah tadatmataya  
 tadanyebhyo yesam mrtpindastadanyanimittasahita  
 upadanamistakadinam tebhyo bhinnah svabhavo bhavati | "sutrata"  
 mrtpindakulalakara na hita visesa tasyaiva ghatasya  
 "mrtsamsthanavisesatmano"  
 mrtpindakulalayostajjananasvabhavatvat ghatasya tadrupayogat  
 "tayosca" sutrakara na pahita visesa yostannirapeksavasthato  
 bhinnatmakataya "cakradervibhakti" vichinnah "svabhavo bhavati"  
 tasmadanu[kra]ntakara na trayajanyo ghatah tadanyasmadekaikakaryad  
 dvidvikaryacca bhinnasvabhava eva jayata iti samagribhedad bhinnanyeva  
 karyani parasparamasankirnasvabhavani bhavanti  
 tadupayogakaryavisesasankarah siddhah | tasya  
 caikaikatadvasthabhavarabhedanvayavyatirekanuvidhayitaya  
 khandaso 'nutpadacca | tedekaikajanyatve 'pi  
 vastutastadekaikasajatiyakara na antarasannidhavadrstasya |  
 visesasyetarasannidhau taddarsanat 'tadjanyo 'yam'; iti  
 tattvacintakairvivecyate | yatah (hbt 97) karyavisesarthino  
 'nekakara na parigraha m kurvanti parasparahitopakarakaryaparamparaya  
 vañchitakaryajana na yogyakara na samagribhavartha m | yata evam  
 samagribhedad  
 bhinnanyevestakacakra vibhaktaghatatavdibhaktaghatalakana ni  
 karyani bhavanti "tat" tasmata "evam" uktena prakarena kulalat  
 mrtpindarahitadanyasama gryantarbhutat na mrtsvabhavata kasyacit  
 karyasya, mrtpindakara na opakrtatmana eva tasya  
 tadvisesa hetutvat | na mrdah kevalayah  
 tatsama gryabahirbhutayah samsthanavisesah  
 kulalopadana opakrtaya eva mrtsamsthanavisesatmakakaryahetutvat  
 |

[25. saha karyane katve 'pi karyasya aikyam ]]

tadevam samagribhedad bheda m karyasyodaharane pratipadya  
 saha kara na manekatve 'pyanekatmatavira ha m pratipadayanna ha- "na ca  
 tayoh" mrtkulalayoh sa hitayoh parasparopadana opakrtatmanoh yah  
 saktivisesah pratyayantara sa hita vasthato visista yogyata  
 tadvisayasya tadanyavasthavisayad bheda satyapi yatha tadanyasmad  
 bheda h, evam "svabhavana na bheda h" | "svarupato 'pi na nanatvam"  
 nanekatmakata "karyasya" | tabhyam janito yo viseso  
 mrtsamsthanavisesatmakah sa eva tadanyasama gryanyad bhidyata iti  
 bheda asya |

katham punareta[d] jñayate 'tadanyasmadiva svabhavato 'pyasya bhedo  
nasti'; ityata aha- "mrtsamsthanayoh" ityadi | yadi hi  
mrtkulalayoh tadavasthabhavinoh "saktivisesavisayo"  
mrtsamsthanavisesatmako "bheda"stadanyasmadiva svarupato bhidyeta  
tada mrtsamsthanayo "raparasparatmataya" parasparatmatavirahena  
karanena samsthanavisesena mrt na pratibhaseta, na  
mrtsvabhavena ca samsthana visesah, yatha tadanyarupena | na hi  
yo yasya svabhavo na bhavati sa tenatmana svagrahini jñane  
pratibhasate, ruparasavat; jñanam va  
tadrupavikalarthasamarthyenotpadyamanam tadrupamanukartum yuktam,  
(hbt 98) bhrantatapasangena  
tadvasadarthavyavasthanabhavaprasakteh | tasmāt  
mrtsamsthanayorekatmataiveti na karananekatvat  
karyasyanekatmakata aikantiki, yato  
bhinnasvabhavabhyascaksuradibhyah saharibhyah  
ekakaryotpattivirodhakarupataya tesam sadharanaikakaryakriya,  
bhinnarupataya va sadharanakaryakaranamisyeta |  
etaccaikasamagryapeksayaikakaryakartrtvamucyate | paramarthatastu  
tatsamagryantargatanam sajatiyasyapi ksanantarasyarambhat  
samagryantaravayavatvena ca karyantarasyapi yatha ekapratyayajanitam  
kiñcidekam nasti tatha'nekapratyayajanitamapiti karananekatvat  
karyanekatvopagame 'pi na kacit ksatih | tata  
ekakaryapeksaya'nekatvaprasañjane sandigdihavyatirekata, samanyena  
sadhane siddhasadhyateti ca |

[26. ahrikadisammatasya dravyaparyayayoh bhedabhedapaksasya  
nirasah ]]

nanu ca mrtsamsthanavisesayorekasvabhavatve 'pyahrikadibhih  
sankhayadibhedad bheda isyate tatkathamanekapratyayajanitasyaikatve  
etadudaharanam syat? | sarvatraiva hi dravyaparyayayoh  
sankhayasamjñalaksanakaryabheda bheda  
desakalavabhavabhedaccabheda isyate, yatha ghatasya rupadinam  
ca | tatha hi- eko ghatah rupadayo bahava iti sankhyabheda |  
ghatah rupadayah iti samjñabheda | anuvrttilaksanam  
dravyannityam ca, vyavrttilaksana bheda ksanikasca;  
jaiminiyasya tu kecit kalantarasthayino 'piti laksanabheda |  
ghatenodakaharanam kriyate, rupadibhih punarvasturaga iti  
karyabheda | evam sarvatra dravyaparyayoh sankhayadibhirbheda  
desadibhistvabheda iti mrtsamsthanayoh kathañcit bheda  
mrtkulalabhyam janitasya karyasyanekatastyeva | yatha tvekata  
tatha tabhyam tasya abhinnaatmajanyataiveti yadanekakaranam  
tadanekameva, yat punarekam tat  
sahakarinaabhinnarupajanyatayaikakaranameveti na vyabhicara iti |  
tadayuktam | svabhavato bhedanabhyupagame anyatha bhedasiddheh  
anekasmadekakaryotpatterabadhanat | svabhavato bhedopagame  
vapasparatmataya bhrtsamsthanayoh

samsthanamrtsvabhavavisesabhyam tayorapratibhasanam durnivaram  
| yadi hi svabhavato na bhedo dharmadharminoh, sankhayadibhedadapi  
naiva bhedah | na hi pararupah bhidyamana api sankhayadaya  
atmabhutamabhedam badhitum samarthah |

sankhyabhedastavadasamarthah, ekasminnapi dravye bahutvena  
vyavaharadarsanat | yatha gurava iti | na ca bahuvacanasya  
niyamenadarsanad rupadayo 'tra nimittam, rupadinimittatve hi guruh iti  
na kadacidekavacanam syat | sambhavi dharmirupamatramabhidheyatvena  
vivaksitam iti cet | na | tasyaikatvena vivaksayam  
kartsnyagauravayorapratitiprasangat | brihaya iti ca jativacane  
dharmino rupadinam canabhidhanat na kiñciduttaram | ubhayarupasya  
ca vastuno gurusabdavacyatvat katham sambhavino dharmirupasyaikatvena  
vivaksa? | tatascaiko gururiti samanadhikaranyadarsanat paryaya  
apyekasamkhyavisayah | te ca paryayarupena bhidyante | tat katham  
samkhyabhedad bhedasiddhih? iti |

samjñāpi sanketanibandhana | sa cecchayattavrttiriti kutastato  
'rthabhedah? | ekasminnapi ca samjñābhedadrsteh kathamasya  
bhedanimittata? | yatha indrah sakrah purandarāh iti | atrapi  
indanat sakanat daranacca saktibhedo gamyata iti cet | na | samastasya  
karyakartrvat | na hi saktireva indati sankoti darayati ca | kim  
tarhi? | dharmirupamapi, tayorekasvabhavopagamāt,  
saknotyadipadaistadvacinam samanadhikaranyadarsanacca | na  
caskhalavdrttipratyayavisayatvadupacarakalpana yukteti | yesam ca  
paryayanam na kacidarthanugamamatra tatra kim vaktavyam? |

laksanabhedo 'pyahetuh asiddhatvat | nahyeko bhavah kvacidapyanvayi  
siddha iti | tatha hi- na kutasthanityataya nityam  
dravyamahrikairisyate, (hbt 100) parinamanityatopagamāt | sa ca  
purvottaraksanaprabandhavrtya | nahyasya paryayanamivocchedah  
tadrupena, paryaya eva paryayarupena nirudhyante na tu dravyamiti  
nityamabhyupagamyate | na ceyam kutasthanityata va dravye sambhavati,  
paryayavyatiriktasya dravyasyasiddheh tasyopalabdhilaksanapraptyasya  
tadvivekanupalaksanat | paryayesveva tulyarupakaryakartrsu  
dravyabhimano mandamatinam | na punastat tato vilaksanamupalaksyate |

karyabhedastvasman prati asiddha eva | rupadinameva kesañcit  
tatkaryakartrvat | tathapyabhyupagamyocyate- karyam hi dvididham |  
bhinnakalamabhinnakalam ca | tatra purvam bhavati bhedanivandhanam  
yadiha sambhavet | tattu na sambhavati dharmadharminostulyakalatvat |  
abhinnakalastu karyabhede 'naikantikah, vibhaktaparinamesu  
patadisu sambhavat | patadayo 'pi hi vibhaktaparinama anekam  
karyam kurvanto drstah | na ca dharmirupena bhidyante,  
ekasyanekakriyavirodhabhavacca | nahyatra karanameva  
karyatmatamupaiti, yata ekasya karanatmanah ekakaryarupatopagame  
tadanyarupabhavat tadanyakaryatmatopagatirna syat | kintvapurvameva  
kasyacid bhava pragavidyamanam bhavat tatkaryam | tatra  
visayendriyamanaskaranamitaretaropadanahitarupabhedanam sannidhau

visistasvetaraksanabhava pratyekam  
tadbhavabhavanuvidhanadanekakriyopagamo na virudhyate | yatra  
ekakriyayamapi tasya tadbhavabhavitaiva nibandhanam | sa  
canekakriyayamapi samaneti |

nanu ca tatsannidhau vijñanalaksanakaryasambhavat  
tajjananasvabhavataivaisamavadhriyate, karyasvabhavapeksaya  
karanasya janakarupatavasthanat | tato vijñanajananasvabhavabhyah  
pratyekam katham tadanyakaryasambhavah? | (hbt 101) tadbhave va  
tesam tadanyajananasvabhavata syat | tatasca vijñanameva na  
kuryuh, tadah yajananasvabhavatvat |

naisa dosah, tesamanekakaryakriyasvabhavatvat | tatha hi- te  
tadavasthayam pratyekam  
visistasajatiyetaraksanajanatanmakah, tesam  
tatsattantaryadarsanat | tatra vijñanajananasvabhavataiveti  
tasyajananasvabhavata vyavacchidyate tasya eva pratiyogitvat  
nanyajananasvabhavata | na catastesamanekatmata syat,  
ekasyaivatmatisayasyanekakaryahetutvat | na hi tadanyapeksaya  
viparyavyavrttimupadayanekena sabdenabhidhiyamanam vastu  
anekarupatam pratipadyate,  
prativisistasyaikasyaivatmanastathabhidhanat | yatha rupam  
sanidarsanam sapratighamiti | nahyatra svabhavabhedanibandhana  
dhvanayah, samanadhikaranyabhavaprasangat | tannimittanamekatra  
bhavat adosa iti cet | na | tesam tadekopakaranapeksinam  
tadayogat | apeksayam va kathamekamanekakaryam na syat? |  
anekenaivatmanopayogat iti cet | na | samanadhikaranyabhavadosasya  
tadavasthyaprasangat | na ca  
niladinamatmabhedamadhyaksamiksamahe | napi  
karyabhedadevatmabhedanumanam, pratibandhabhavat,  
tadagrahakapramanabhavat | pratyaksato 'nekakaryanamapi  
bhavanamekatmatayaivopalaksanat pradipadinam | nanumanatah,  
tatrapivi viparyaye badhakapramanabhavat | ekasyanekakriyanabhyupagame  
ca yo 'yam ruparasagandhasparsavisesanam kvacit  
sahabhavaniamah pramanaparidrsta sa na syat |  
bhinnanimittanam sahabhavaniamayogat | tannimittanamapi  
tadekakarananayattajanmanam niyatasahityasambhavat |  
tadekadharmisvabhavatayaikatra sahabhavaniamaya iti cet | na |  
ekasyanekasvabhavataya eva cintyatvat | anekenaikasvabhavatam  
canubhavatah tadvanekataya durnivaratvat anyatha dharmadharminam  
katham (hbt 102) naikantiko bhedah? | tatha hi- yamatmanam  
purodhayayam dharmi paryayascaite iti vyavasthapyate, yadi tasya  
bhedastada bheda eveti |

anekasyapyekakaryata na syat | na hi  
parasparopadanakrtopakaranapeksa visayendriyamanaskarah  
sahaikakaryambhino yuktah | na caikameva kiñcit kvacit janayati |  
tatasca sarvatra karyakaranabhava evo 'tsidet, anekasyaikasya

caikanekakriyavirahat prakarantarabhavacca |

napyehetukameva visvam, desakalaprakrtiniyamat |  
tasmadekasamagryadhinajanmanameva sahabhavaniamyo  
bhavanamekakaryakriyaniamyo va | tatasca  
svasantanaksanamitaropadanam ca yugapadupakurvatah  
kathamekasyanekakaryata na syat? | tatah katham karyabhedad bhedah  
kalpyeta? | dravyaparyayanam caikasvabhavatamacaksana  
ekasyanekakaryatam pratiksipatiti katham nonmattah?,  
svabhavasyaiva vastutvat, anyatha tasya nihsvabhavataprasangat |  
ekasvabhavatve ca dravyaparyayanam tatkaryabheda ekavastunibandhana  
eveti karyabhedad bhedamabhidhadhanah sphutamahrika  
evayamityupeksamarhati |

[27. vaisesikakrto 'pyekasyanekakaryakaritvaksepo na yukta |]

vaisesiko 'pi dravyasyaikasya dravyagunakarmanam  
samavayikaratam bruvanah karmanascaikasya  
samyogavibhagasamskaranimittatamekasyanekakaryakriyam pratiksipan  
svakrtantakopenaiva pratihatah | na catra saktibhedo nibandhanam,  
yatastadekopakaranirapeksah kathametah saktayo  
niyarthadharah?, na punaranavayavena vyaktirvasnuviran? | tato yata  
evasyatmatisayadanekasaktyupakara (hbt 103) tata  
evanekakaryakriyapi, ityalamativistarinya kathayeti |

[28. desakalavabhavabhedasyabhedasadhakatvanirasah |]

desakalavabhavabhedadabhedastu yo 'bhyupagamyate so 'pyanupapanna eva |  
tatha hi- desakalayorabhede 'pi ruparasagandhasparsah paryayarupena  
bhidyante tatah kathamabhedasiddhih? | svabhavo 'pi yadi  
dravyaparyayayordvayorapi pratyekamanuvrttivyavrttirupata; tada  
padarthadvayam syad ghatapatavad, na tvekam dvirupamiti  
kathantasmadabhedasiddhih? | na canuvrttivyavrtti svabhavo yukta,  
tayloranuvartamanavyavartamanadhinatvat |  
tatascanuvartamanavyavartamanayoh svabhavo 'nyo vaktavyah, na tu  
tayloranuvrttivyavrtti eva svabhavah, bhavatvena bhavitradhinatvat |  
nahi smrtih smartuh svabhavo bhavati | anuvrttivyavrttyosca  
svabhavatve laksanat svabhavasya bhedo vaktavyah | mrdadirupata  
svabhava iti cet | atrapyabheda iti yadi sadrsyamucyate; tad bheda eva  
sambhavati, sadrsyasya sadrsadhikaranatvat | tatasca  
padarthadvayameva syat na tvekam dvirupamiti | athaikyam  
dvitiyaruparahitatabhedo 'ngikriyate katham tarhi dvirupata? |  
rupasabdena hyatra svabhavo 'bhidhiyate | tasya caikye katham  
dvirupata? | vipratisiddham hyetat ekasvabhavata dvirupata ceti |  
atha punah svabhavata aikyam nopeyate | katham tarhi sa eka ityucyate  
anekah san? | na tavadekakarajananyatvat,  
sarvatropadananimittakaranabhedena hetubhedasiddheh |  
napyekakaryakartrvat, ekasyapi  
vibhaktaparinarivibhaktaparinarimakaryabhedabhyupagamat |

ekabhidhanabhidheyatvadapi naikatvam, ekasyapyanekaparyayasambhavat |  
yogyatvacca visvasya krtakrtanamekabhidhanabhidheyatvasya  
kvacidasambhavat saktibhedacca visayabhedam bruvanam prati  
abhihitam | napyekavijñānavisayatvadekam,  
ekatrasyanekavijñānaprasuteh | tatha hi- sasankodayam bahavo  
niriksante tasya kathamekatvamabhyupagatam? | (hbt 104) bahunam  
caikavijñānavisayatvasambhavat nilapitadinamekataprasangah |  
sarvathedam na kathañcidapi sangacchate yaduta ekasya dvairupyamiti |  
vijñānam tu nilapratichayatayotpadyamanam  
pitadipratibhasavyavacchedena prativisistam khyapyate, na punarasya  
bhavato dve rupe stah |

atha punardravyaparyayayoh sammurcchitatvat narasimhavadekam  
sabalarupatvat dvirupamucyate | tadayuktam, narasimgha[ha]sya  
sabalarupatvasiddheh | sa hyanekaparamanusanghatarupah, te ca  
paramanavah pratyekam narasimharupa na bhavanti, urdhvabhagastasya  
simharupah, adhobhagastu nararupah, jatyantaram ca sa eva  
narasimhabhyam syat, na sabalarupah | vicitram hi rupam  
sabalamucyate | vicitrata ca nanasvabhavatam | nanasvabhavaye  
caikatvam kutah? iti kevalamanekatve 'pi bahusvekakaryadarsanat  
senadivadekavyavaharadarsanakrto 'yam viparyaso jadamatinam |

tadevam tavat pratyakamahetutvam desakalasvabhavanamekatvaprasadhane  
| samuditānamapi vyabhicaritvam paryayaih | tatha hi paryaya  
abhinnadesakalasvabhavasca paryayarupena ca bhidyante purvoktacca  
dharmadharminornisedhannobhayavadasambhava iti |

[29. dravyaparyayanekantavadakhandanam ]

aha ca-

"dravyaparyayarupatvat dvairupyam vastunah kila |  
tayorekatmakatve 'pi bhedah samjñātibhedatah || 1 ||

indriyajñānanirbhasi vasturupam hi gocarah |  
sabdanam naiva, tat kena samjñātibhedad vibhinnata || 2 ||

'paramarthaikatanatva'; ityadivacanāt tatha |  
sabdenavyaprtaksasya buddhavapratibhasanat || 3 ||

arthasya, drstaviva tacchabdah kalpitagocarah |  
kalpitasyaiva tadbhedah samjñātibhedad bhaved yadi || 4 ||

vyavrttibhedah kascit syad, vastuno na kathamcana |  
samkhyabhedo 'pi naivanyo mato vacanabhedatah || 5 ||

tato 'pi kalpitasyaiva kathañcit syad vibhinnata |  
'yesam vastuvasa vaca'; ityaderna tu vastunah || 6 ||

avinaso 'nuvrttisca vyavrttirnasa ucyate |  
dravyavinase paryaya nasinah kim tadatmakah? || 7 ||

nastah paryayarupena te ced dravyasvabhavatah |

kimanyarupata tesam na cennasastatha katham? || 8 ||

dravyatmani sthite pascad bhavantasca tadatmakah |  
viruddhadharmadhyase 'pi, kena, bhutam ca kim, yatah || 9 ||

paryayastatra kalpyante, bhedarupam yadisyate |  
bhinnam paryayarupam hi dravyarupad bhaved yadi || 10 ||

tadaitat syadabhede tu naitat sambadhyate vacah |  
ekam jatamajatam ca nastanastam prasajyate || 11 ||

dravyaparyayayorakasvabhavopagame sati |  
tato laksanabhedena tayornaiva vibhinnata || 12 ||

karyabhedat svabhavasya tayorbhedo bhaved yati |  
svabhavabhedato na syadabhedastu tatha sati || 13 ||

svabhavasyaiva bhedena kim bhedasca na kirtitah? |  
na hi pascadbhavan bhedah karyanam tasya bhedakah || 14 ||

svabhavasyapi karyatvannasahetorayogatah |  
ekantena vibhinne ca te syatam vastuni sa ca || 15 ||

tayoh kena, vibhinnabhyamabhinnasya vibhedatah |  
tesamabhedasiddhyarthamabhinnno yadi tucyate || 16 ||

anyah svabhavastasyapi tadabhedaprasiddhaye |  
kalpaniyah svabhavo 'nyah tatha syadanavasthitih || 17 ||

na canantasvabhavatvamarthasamarthyabhavini |  
jñane 'vabhasate yena tathavopagamo bhavet || 18 ||

aikantikastvabhedah syadabhinnad bhinnayoryadi |  
bheda eva visiryeta tadekavyatirakatah || 19 ||

abhedasyaparityage bhedah syat kalpanakrtah |  
tasyavitathabhava va syadabhede mrsarthata || 20 ||

anyonyabhavarupanamaparabhavahetukah |  
ekabhavo yatastasmannaikasya syad dvirupata || 21 ||

anyonyabhavarupasca paryayah syurna bhedinah |  
tadvinase 'vinasi syad dravyam va kathamanyatha? || 22 ||

kutasthanityata dravye bhedesu ksananasita |  
kasmannesta? virodhascet nesyate bhedalaksanam || 23 ||

tadistau kinna samanyam sarvavyaktyanuyayi ca |  
ekamistam jananya ca jayayah kim na caikata? || 24 ||

bhedabhedoktadosasca tayoristau katham na va? |  
pratyekam ye prasajyante dvayorbhave katham na te? || 25 ||

gudascet kaphahetuh syannagaram pittakaranam |  
tanmulajamanyadevedam gudanagarasamjñitam || 26 ||

madhuram na hi sarvam syat kaphaheturyatha madhu |  
tiksnam va pittajanakam yatha magadhika mata || 27 ||

pratyekam yannidanam yat svato misram tadatmakam |  
kinna drstam? yatha masah snigdhosnah kaphapittakrt || 28 ||

saktyapeksam ca karyam syad gunamatranibandhanam |  
sarvatrabhavatastasam kasyacit kiñcideva ca || 29 ||

ye bhedabheda matre tu dosah sambhavinah katham? |  
tatsadbhave 'pi te na syuriti bruyad vicaksanah || 30 ||

virodhisannirdherddosah tajjanma na bhavedapi |  
sati tasmimstadatma tu nanisto 'pi nivartate || 31 ||

bhaga eva ca bhasante sannivistastatha tatha |  
tadvan kascit punarnaiva nirbhagah pratibhasate || 32 ||

anyonyapratyayapeksaste tathasthitamurtayah |  
karmanam capi samarthyadavinirbhagavartinah || 33 ||

sannivesena ye bhavah praninam sukhaduhkhadah |  
karmabhirjanitaste hi tebhya evavibhaginah || 34 ||

te caikasabdavacyah syuh kathañcinna tvabhedinah |  
na ca svalaksanajñane sabdarthah pratibhasate || 35 ||

aspastarupa gamyante sabdebhyo 'pi ta eva hi |  
tatah kena sahasam syad bhinnabhinnatvakalpana? || 36 ||

nirvibhagasya canekabhinnadesamsayogita |  
kathamista? pratitescet ksanadhvamsanubhavinah || 37 ||

paryaya ye pratiyante sthemanandavato matah |  
kuto 'nyatah pramanaced badhakadiha tatsamam || 38 ||

aikantikavananyatvad bhedabhedau tayordhruvam |  
anyonyam va tayorbhedo niyato dharmadharminoh || 39 ||

tayorapi bhaved bhedo yadi yematmana tayoh |  
paryayo dravyamityetad yadi bhedastadatmana || 40 ||

bheda eva tatha ca syannaivekasya dvirupata |  
dravyaparyayarupabhyam na vanyo 'stiha kascana || 41 ||

svabhavo yannimittat syat tayorekatvakalpana |  
tatastayorbhede hi svatmahanih prasajyate || 42 ||

tasya bhedo 'pi tabhyam ced yadi yematmana ca te |  
dharmi dharmastadanyasca yadi bhedastadatmana || 43 ||

bheda evatha tatrapitebhya 'nyah parikalpyate |  
tesamabhedasiddhyartham prasangah purvavad bhavet || 44 ||

dharmitvam tasya caivam syat tattantratvat tadanyayoh | na caivam

gamyate tena vado 'yam jalmakalpita || 45 ||"

ityalam bahubhasitaya | tadevam mrtsamsthanayorekasvabhavatve na  
kathañcidbhedasambhava iti saharinamanekatve 'pi na  
karyasyanekatvamityatra bhavatyetadudaharanamiti |

[30. dravyagunayorabhede vaisesikakrtapurvapaksasyollekhah ]]

atra vaisesikamatamasankayaha- "anyadeva" ityadi | "samsthanam"  
hyavayavasannivesa ucyate | sa ca samyogalaksanatvad gunarupah |  
"tato" mrddravyadasyanyatvam dravyagunayorasamkirnasvabhavatvat  
| tena yadi mrtpindasya mrdatmatayam vyaparah kulalasya  
tatsamsthanavisesa kathyate, tada tayotyantabhedat karananekatvat  
karyanekatvam praptamiti | siddhantavadyaha- "uktamatra" iti |  
mrtsamsthanayoh svabhavabhede dusanamuktam  
"mrtsamsthanayoraparasarpatmataya" (hbt 108) ityadikamiti na  
samsthanasya mrddravyadanyatvam | tato  
mrtpindopadanahitatisayena tatkaryaksanasahakarina  
kulalena tadupadanopakrtatmana tatkaryaksanasahakarina  
mrtpindena ca pratyekam sakalameva mrtsamsthanatmakam karyam  
kriyata iti na karananekatve 'pyanekatvamasya | atraivopacayahetumaha-  
"api ca" ityadi | yat tad ghatagatam samsthanam "yadi tata" mrdo  
"bhinnam syat" tada kulalah prthageva kimiti na karoti? | nahi  
bhinnanamavasyakamaprthakkaranam, kulalascanvayavyatirekabhyam  
tasya samsthanasya gunatmanah karanataya gamyata iti "sa  
prthagapi" tat "kuryat" | para aha- "gunasyetyadi |  
"dravyasrayya'gunavan samyogavibhagesvakaranamanapeksa" iti  
gunalaksanat sarvada guno dravyaparatantra, sa katham kadacit  
prthak kriyeta? | vaisesika eva bauddhiyam codyamasankayaha-  
"tatsamsthana" ityadi | yadi svabhavenaiva tasya gunatmanah  
samsthanasya "kriyavad gunavad" ityadivacanadadharasvabhavam tat  
mrddravyam, samsthanam va tathavidham kapaladheyatmakam tada  
kimiti kulalavyaparamapeksate? | svata eva kim na bhavati? iti  
codakabhiprayah |

evam codyamasankaya vaisesikah pariharamaha- "na, tatah" ityadi  
| yat tat mrddravyam prthubudhnodaradyakaram ca samsthanam  
tayoryah sambandha adharadheyalakshanah tatra ya "yogyata" tam  
"dvayamapyetat kulalad" yatah pratilabhate tasmad "kulalamapeksate"  
kulalanapeksayam dosamaha- "anyatha" yadi tayoh  
parasparasambandhayogyatayam kulalapeksa na syat tada svabhavata  
eva mrtpindasya tathavidhasamsthanasambandhayogyatvam bhavet |  
tasmimsca sati vastuna eva tatsamsthanasambandhayogyatalaksana  
dharmatastiti kulalasannidheh pragapi samsthanavisesena  
sambandhah syaditi vaisesikiyascodyapariharah |

[31. dravyagunayorabhedasyopapadanam ]]

siddhantavadyaha- "evam" ityadi | yadi parasparasambandhayogyatayam  
kulalamapeksate "evam tarhi sa yogyata mrddravyasya kulalad bhavati

iti" apannam | na ca "anayoh" mrddravyayogyatayoh svabhavasya  
 "bhedah" nanatvam | yadi hi syat tada yogyatayah dravyat  
 prthakkaranam "pragvat prasajyeta" | atha yogyataya api  
 yogyaparatantryadaprthaksiddhim bruyat tada tasya api  
 vastudharmatayaiva pragapi samaveso ma bhuditi dravyena saha  
 sambandhayogyataya anya yogyata kulalad bhavativityestavya | sapi  
 prthakkaranasambandha[ti] dravyad bhinnasvabhava nopagantavya |  
 prthakkaranasambandha va punah sa eva pariharah tadiyah,  
 punastadevottaram, ityanavasthaprasangadavasyamabhinnasvabhavata  
 kapalatmakamrddravyayogyatayorabhyupagantavya | kimevam sati siddham  
 bhavati? ityata aha- "asti tavat" ityadi | mrtpindakulalabhyam  
 kapaladravyasya samyogavisesasambandhayogyasyarambhat  
 yadaikasvabhavatve 'pyekasyanekapratyayopadheyavisesata tada siddhah  
 asmakinah paksah | tatasca kimasmakam  
 mrtsamsthanayorekasvabhavatvasadhanaya atinirbbandhanena? | yadi  
 yogyatamapyasrityanekapratyayajanyatve 'pyekatvat  
 nanatvaprasangabhavah sidhyati karyasya, na kiñcid  
 dravyagunavadanirakaraneneha prayojanam, anyatraiva tannirakaranasya  
 krtatvadityabhiprayah | nirbandhagrahanena ca  
 mrtsamsthanayorapasparatmataya  
 samsthanamrsvabhavavisesabhyam tayorapratibhasanaprasangat  
 ityanayopapattya sadhitamevanayorekatvam, yuktyantaranam sambhave 'pi  
 tadabhidhanalaksano nirbbandho na kriyate, prakrtasiddheranyathapi  
 bhavadityacaste |

[32. samagribhede karyabhedasya karanabhede 'pi ca  
 karyasyaikyasyopasamharah ]]

tadevam samagribhedat samagryantarajanyebhyo bhedah  
 saharinamanekatve 'pi ca karyasyaikatvamaviruddhamiti pratipadya (hbt  
 110) upasamharannaha- "tena saharina" ityadi | yena-  
 pratyayantarapracaye tadvikalasamagryah samagryantaram sampadyate,  
 tacca purvasamagrijanyad bhinnam karyantameva janayati ;  
 ekasamagrivyapadesavisayanam ca saharinamanekatve  
 'pyanekasyaikakriyavirodhabhavat tadanvayavyatirekanuvidhayinasca  
 karyasyaikasya darsanat svabhavata ekatvam sadhitam- tena karanena  
 saharinasila ekasamagryantargatah pratyayah samagryantaraih  
 saha "naikopayogavisayah" eka upayogasya visayo yesam te na  
 bhavanti, samagryantareva saha bhinnopayogavisayatvasya nyayabalat  
 pratiteh | anena yat prag vikalpitam 'yadi karanasabdena samagri  
 bhanyate tada tadbhedadastyevatsamagrijanyebhyah karyasya bheda  
 iuti kimucyate- na karanabhedad bhedah syat'; iti etaduda  
 haranopadarsitam nigamitam | atha karanasabdena  
 samagrivyapadesavisayah saharina ucyante tada  
 tadbhedadanekatvalaksanat karyasyanekatvalaksano bhedo nesyata  
 eva, anekasyaikakriyavirodhabhavat, ekasyanekata utpattidarsanacceti  
 mrtsamsthanayorekatmakatopadarsitam nigamayati-  
 'karyasvabhavasya'; mrtsamsthanatmana 'ekatve 'pi';

nanatvabhava 'pi 'vastutah'; paramarthatah kalpanabuddhau  
mrtsamsthanayorbhinnayoriva pratibhasane 'piti |

evam udaharane samagribhedat karyanam bhedo  
naikasamagrivisayapratyayabhedadanekatvam karyasyeti pratipadya  
prakrte caksuradau yojayannaha- "yatha iho" daharane  
"karanabhedah" samagribhedah  
kulalavikalampindatatsahitasutradhikasamagritritayalaksano  
'bhinnesu'; nanasvabhavesu 'visesesu';  
istakadicakravibhaktaghatatadvibhaktaghatalaksanesupayoga  
"nnaikakaryah" kintu bhinnakarya eva, "tatha" tenaiva prakarena  
caksuradibhyo vijñanasyotpattau samagryantarāt  
samagrilaksanakaranabhedo 'nekakarya ityunneyah |

etadeva vibhajannaha- "tathahi" ityadi | ya caksuruparahita  
samanantarapratyayakhyavijñanalaksana pratyayantarasapekṣa  
samagri, tato vijñanasya vikalpakasyetarasya va tadupadeyatvena ya  
bodharupatopalabdha sa caksurvijñanasyapi bhavati | "tasyaiva"  
caksurvijñanasya | kidrsasya? | "upalambhatmanah sato bhavatah"  
jayamanasya tadaiva tadekakaryapratiniyatasya caksurindriyasya  
sannidhanat samanantarapratyayopadanopakrtat tato  
"rupagrahanapratiniyamo" rupakaratapratiniyamah,  
sabdadyakaravivekavata evam (va) karyasya  
caksuhsahitasamanantarapratyayasamagryah janakatvad | "visayad"  
visayadhikat samanantarapratyayadindriyacca "tena" visayena  
"tulyarupata" na kevalaiva rupapratibhasita bhrantavijñanasyeveṭi  
visayendriyamanaskaralaksanasamagrikaryamevam pradarsitam |  
tadanyadekadvayajanyam tu karyam svayambhuhyam | atrabhinnatve 'pi  
vastutah "karyasya" caksurvijñanalaksanasya "karananam"  
visayendriyamanaskaranam bhinnebhyah svabhavabhyah  
kevalanamesam yah svabhavastato bhinna evatajjanyebhyo vidhise  
(nyebhyo 'pi vise)sa bodharupatadilaksana "bhavanti" |  
atajjanyapeksaya caikatmaka api bahutvena nirdistah | yata evam  
"iti" tasmāt na karanabhede 'pi | yathaikasamagryantargatapratyayabhede  
'pyabhedo naivam samagrilaksanakaranabhede 'pyabhedah  
samagryantarajanyebhyah "karyavisesasya" visistasya karyasyeti |

tena yaducyate- 'yadi saharinam bhede 'pyabhinnam karyam bhavati  
samagribhede 'pyabhinnamastu, atha samagribhedat bhinnam bhavati  
sahakaribhedadapi kimiti bhinnam na bhavati visesabhavat?'; iti  
tadapastam bhavati | tatha hi- parasparopasarpanadyasrayat  
pratyayavisesadekakaryoddesenetaretarasantanopakaracca  
sahakarinam pratiniyatasaktinamudayadekam karyam samajayate |  
samagryantarasya (hbt 112) tu karyantaraprabhavasaktinibandhanebhyo  
hetvantarebhyah svabhavabhedavato bhavad bhinnakaryaprasutiriti kuto  
visesabhavah? |

[33. janakatvamevadharatvam na tu sthapatkatvam |]

nanu ca sarvam karyam sadharam yatha upadayarupam | taddhi  
bhutebhyo jayamanam tanyevasrayata iti bhavadbhirisyate |  
tathanyadapi vijñānadikam karyam | ato 'nenapi kiñcit  
karanamasrayaniyam | tasya ca karanasya purvam janakatvam  
pascāt karyam pratyadharabhava eva, na jananam, tatastatsvabhavasya  
jananadityanekantah tadavastha evetyata aha- "ta evaite" ye  
'nantaramuktah "karanasaktibhedah" karananam  
saktivisesah | kidrsah? "yathasvam" yesam  
karanasaktibhedanam saharilaksananam yadatmiyam  
samagryantarajanyat prativisistam karyam tasya janane 'vyavadheya  
vyavadhatum pratibandhumasakya saktiryasam tadbhavastaya "  
avyavadheyasaktitaya" avasyam karyakarissaktitaya "pratyupasthitah"  
udyuktah santah "samagrikaryasya" ekapratyayajanitasya  
kasyacidabhavat sarvam samagrya eva karyamiti krtva  
samagrikaryasya svabhavasthityasraya ityucyante | kasmat  
punaravyavadheyasaktita? "ksanikatvat" | nahi ksanikasya saktih  
pratibanddhum sakyate, svabhavantarotpadane yavatpratibandhako  
vyapriyate tavat ksanikasya svakaryam krtvaiva nirodhat |

katham punarasamanakalam karanamadharo yujyate?, ityata aha-  
"tatha hi" ityadi | yasmat "tat" vijñānalaksana karyam "tebhyah"  
caksuradibhya "samastabhyo" bodharupataya tadanyasmat tadajanyat  
"prativisistasvabhavamekam" khandasah  
karyasyanupadadekaikasmat sakalasyaiva bhavadekam jatam, tasmat te  
adhara ucyante | nahi janakadanya evopakarakah | na canupakaraka  
adharah, (hbt 113) atiprasangat | tato bhinnakalasyadharabhavo na  
virudhyate | yadapi bhutanamupadayarupam pratyasrayatvamucyate tadapi  
svadesasyasya janakatvameveti na kiñcit pragjanakam bhutva pascāt  
sthapakatamupaiti, yato 'nekantah syaditi |

[34. atisayotpadanam na saharitvam kintu ekarthakaritvam |]

punaranyatha tatsvabhavasya jananadityanekantodbhavanam  
parasyasankyaha- "apratirodhasaktikesu" avidyamanah  
pratirodhahpratibandho yasyah sakteh sa yesam |  
apratirodhasaktikatvam canantarakaryatvat | ye hyutpannah  
kalaksepna karyam kurvanti tesam syadapi saktipratibandho, na  
tu ya udayanantameva karyam kurvanti | anena  
ksanaksayinamupaghatakabhavamaha | anugrahakavirahamapyaha-  
"anadheyavisesesu" | tacanadheyavisesatvam "ksanikesu"  
ityanenaha | nahi ksanikanam visesa adhatum sakyate,  
visesadhayakena tatsahabhavina tadanantaram tadutpadanat | tada ca  
tasya nirodhat | tesvevamvidhesu "pratyayesu parasparam kah  
sahakararthah" yena saharina ucyante? | nanvanadheyavisesatvenaiva  
sahakaritvabhavah pratipadita iti  
kimarthamidamapratirodhasaktikesviti? | nahi saktipratirodhakah saharini  
bhanyate | satyam | sarvatha tu tatrakiñcitkaratvajñāpanarthametaduktam  
| saktipratibandhakapanayanena copakaritvakalpanam saharinam

nirasyati | tasmadatisayadhayinah saharino 'sambhavat  
ksanikanam svahetumatrapratibaddhameva janakatvam |  
taccavimvidham sarvadasti | na ca kevala janayantiti tatsvabhavasya  
jananadityanekanta eveti manyate |

etat pariharati- "na vai" naiva atisayotpadanam sahakriya  
yatastadabhavat saharino na syuh | kva punaratisayotpadanam  
sahakriya pratyayanam na bhavati? | "sarvatra" | nahi kvacidapi  
sahabhavinamatisyotpadanalaksana sahakriya sambhavati | (hbt 114)  
ka tarhi sahakriya? ityaha- "ekarthakaranam" ekakaryanispadanam yad  
"bahunam" | "apih" sambhavanayam | nyayabaladevamvidhameva sarvatra  
sahakriyam sambhavayamah, nanyamiti | atrodaharanam- "yatha  
antyasya" anantarankuradikaryasya "karanakalapasya" pratyayasamagrya  
iti |

[35. ekakaryakaritvameva mukhyam saharitvamarattu gaunam ]

syadetat- aupacarikametata saharitvam, atisayotpadanameva tu mukhyam  
ityat aha- "tadeva" ekakaryakaranalaksanam "mukhyam saharitvam"  
natisayotpadanalaksanam, tasyaiva gaunatvat | etaccottaratra  
vaksyate | kuta etat? ityaha- "tasyaiva antyasya" vivaksitakaryam prati  
"karanatvat" | karanasya ca saharivyapadesah nakaranasya |  
yatah saha- yugapat kurvantah saharina ucyanate, antyasca  
karanakalapa evamvidha iti | yatha cantyasyaikarthakaranam  
saharitvam evam purvasyapi  
karanakalapasyottarottaravisistaksanantararambhina  
ityavaseyam, antyasyodaharanataya nirddesat | tasmata sarvam  
karyamankuradikam visesalaksanam vanekapratyayajanyamiti |  
sarvatraikarthakriyaiva copaciyamanapaciyamanakaryakarinah  
karanakalapasya saharitvam, na visesotpadanamiti |

syadetat- ekarthakaranamapi tatra saharitvamastu  
atisayotpadanalaksanamapityata aha- "tatra ca" ksane 'ntyate  
"visesasya kartumasakyatvat" natisayotpadanamapi saharitvam | kuto  
visesasya kartumasakyatvam? ityata aha- "ekasya" anamsasya  
"svabhavasyavivekat | na hi tatra 'ayamanahitatisayo bhagah  
svahetubhyo jatah, ayam tu saharibhirahitatisayah'; iti viveko  
'sti | yadi namavivekah, visesastu kimiti na kriyate? ityata aha-  
"svabhavantarotpatilaksanatvad visesotpatteh", nirbhage ca  
kutah svabhavantarasya vyavastha? |

syantmatam- bhinnasvabhava evantyasya viseso 'stu ityata aha-  
"bhavantara"- ityadi | yadi bhavantaralaksano viseso (hbt 115)  
bhavet tada tasyantyatvameva hiyeta | hiyenam (hiyatam) ko  
dosah? iti cet; "tatasca" anantyatvat "na saksat karanam syat"  
| yata evam "tasmanna karanasya" mukhyasya "saharibhyah" sakasad  
"visesasyotpatih" ityekarthakriyaiva saharitvamiti |

navasatyam saharibhyo visesotpattau karyaJanane samarthamesam  
na yujyata ityata aha- "te samarthah" ityadi | yadi hi te

svabhavenasamartha utpadyeran tadaisam saharibhyah  
samarthyotpattirabhyupagamyeta | yavata "te 'ntyah svabhavenaiva  
samarthah pratyayah sahita jayante" ksanamatravilambino |  
"yesa"mekaksananiyatatvat tatah "prakpascatprthaktvabhavo  
nasti | yebhyascanantameva karyamutpadyate" na kalantarena "tatra"  
tesvevamvidhesu "ekarthakriyaiva saharitvam"  
natisayotpadanalaksanam |

svabhavatah samarthyasya bhavavirodhat, parasparatascanabhyupagamat  
samarthasya janmaivayuktamiti manvanah parah aha- "samarthah kutah"  
ityadi | siddhantavadyaha- "svakaranebhyah" iti | paramatapeksaya  
tu svabhavata ityuktam | paro hyatyantasya (hyutpannasya) karanasya  
sahakaribhyah samarthyamicchatiti tannisedhaparam svabhavata iti  
vacanam | na tu svabhavatah kiñcijjayate, tasyahetukatvaprangat |

[36. ksanikesvekarthakriyaniyamasya vyavasthapanam ]

ekarthakriyaniyama eva ksanikanamayuktah,  
kevalanamapyamtyaksanasarupanam darsanat | tathahi-  
'idamevamrupam naiva ca'; iti darsanadarsanabhyam vibhajyate |  
tatra yadrsa ksityadayastadanyapratyayasannidhavupalabhyante  
tadrsa eva kevala api | tatastadanyasahita iva kevala api  
samarthamankurajanane svam svam ksanantamarabheran | tatah  
kevalasyapyankuradijananasvabhavyadajanacca 'tatsvabhavasya  
jananat'ityanekanta eveti manyamanah para (hbt 116) aha- "tani"  
svakaranani ksitibijadini "enam" samartham "aparasya" anyasya  
pratyayasya "sannidhana eva kim" kasmad "janayanti"? na kevalani?,  
sahitanameva sarvada sambhavat iti cet aha- "kadacit" kasmimscit kale  
"anyathapi" kevala api "syuh" bhavyeh | tatha hi- drsyanta  
evadhyatmikabhyah kvacit karye yadrsa yatsahitah tadrsa  
eva tadrahita apiti | janayantu kevala api sambhavantah samartham, ko  
dosah? iti cedaha- "tatasca" kevalanamapi samarthajanakanam  
sambhavat "eko 'pi" na kevalamanekah "kvaci" ddesadau samarthah  
utpannah ksitibijadoirankuradikaryam "janayet" yadi  
tatsvabhavasyavasyam janakatvam | na ca kevalo janayati  
tatsvabhavasambhave 'pi tato 'nekantah iti parah |

etat pariharannaha- "aparapara- " ityadi | aparaiscaparaisca  
kuÅ>Å<latadapanetá¹>puruá¹aprayatnapiá¹-akÄ•dipraká¹epaká¹etranayanaprakiraá  
adibhih "pratyayai"ryo "yogah" tena karanena "pratiksanam  
bhinnasaktayo" na kadacit purvaparakalabhavina ekasaktayah  
aparaparapratyayayogalaksanahetubhede  
'pyabhinnasaktitayamahetukatvaprangat | anyatrapa ca  
saliyavabijadau saktibhedasya hetubhedanibandhanatvat |

"samskarah" sametya sambhuya ca pratyayaih kriyamanah  
"santanvantah" santanena bhavanto "yadyapi kutascit samyad" varnena  
samsthanena anyena va kenacitprakarena  
sadrasyadekakaraparamarsapratyayajananalaksanat samanam

rupamesamiti "sarupah" sadrsah "pratiyante" pratyabhijñayante  
"tathapi" krtrimakrtrimanamiva  
manimuktadinamaparaparapratyayogalaksanasamagribhedad "bhinna eva"  
visadrsa eva na pratyabhijñanavasadbhinnah tulyarupa "esam"  
bijadinam "svabhavah" yata evam "tena" bhinnasvabhavatvena  
bhinnasaktitaya vaparaparasamagrijanyatvena ksananam siddhya  
"kiñcideva" ksitibijadikam "kasyaci" deva  
karyasyankuradestajjananasamarthasya (hbt 117) va "karanam" | na  
sarvam sarvasya | tatha ca vyagranam  
ksitibijadinamankurajananasvabhavata  
samarthaksanajananasvabhavata va nastyeveti tatsvabhavasya  
jananadajanakasya catatsvabhavatvadityatra nanekantah yato yo  
yatsvabhavah sa svahetorevotpadyamanah tadrso bhavati na  
punastadbhave hetvantaramapeksata ityatanekantah syaditi |  
pratyabhijñanasya ca sarupatavisayasya  
samagribhedadanumitabhinnasaktisvabhavatvena badhyamanataya  
pramanyabhavat na tatah sarupatasiddhih ksanaksayinamiti  
|

purvam ca 'ata evana(eva ta)yoravasthayorvastubhedo nisceyah  
ityadina ekatvavisayam pratyabhijñanam nirastam | adhuna tu  
tulyasvabhavatavisayamiti bhedah | etadapi tatra 'aparaparotpatteh';  
ityanenoktameva | vipañcanartham tu punah iha upanyastam |

[37. ksanikesu hetuphalabhavavyavasthayah kathanam ]

kiñcideva kasyacit karanam ityuktam tatra kim kasya karanamiti  
sakyaparicchedamapyadhyatmikesu tavad darsayannaha- "tatra" ityadi |  
"tatra" tesu pratiksanam saktisvabhavesu ksanikesu bhavesu  
| vyavadhanam- vyavadhiyate yana, tadadiryesam  
atiduratyasannatvadinam te 'vidyamana yasmin dese so  
'vyavadhanadiah deso yasya so 'vyavadhanadidesah, rupamindriyam  
cadi yasya manaskaradeh sa rupendriyadiah sa casau  
karanakalapasca samagrilaksanastathoktah,  
avyavadhanadidesascasau rupendriyadikaranakalapasca  
sa "vijñanajanane samartho hetuh" nanyah, tadbhava eva tasya bhavat,  
anyabhava 'pi cabhavat, etanmatranibandhanatvacca  
samarthasamarthavyavasthayah | "yastesa" mindriyadinam  
"parasparopasarpanasya" anyonyadhaukanasya | "adi" grahanad  
vyavadhanapanayana.....

.....  
[sa]magryadhinatvenasamvaditi |

imamevamvidham hetuphalabhavapratiniyamam niravadyamadhyatmikesu  
darsitam anyatrapyatidisannaha- "anena nyayena" ityadi | yo  
'yamanantaram hetuphalabhavapratiniyame nyaya uktah so 'nyatrap  
"sarvatra" drastavyah | sarvatreti vacanat aksanikesvapi  
pratitirma bhut ityaha- "pratiksanam" ityadi | yah ksane  
ksane 'nyascanyasca svabhavabhedanvayinyah saktayo bhavanti

tatrayamekarkriyapratiniyamah saharinam drastavyah | na  
tu ye sthiraikasvabhava bhavah paraih kalpyante tesvapi | sthairyam  
santanasrayenapi vyapadisyetyekagrahanam | ksane  
'pyekatvamastiti sthiragrahanam |

[38. aksanike ekarthakriyakaritvasyabhavah |]

kasmat punah sthiraikasvabhavesu nesyate? ityaha- "svabhava- "  
ityadi | kamam bhavah svayam na bhavet | na tu svata eva  
svabhavasyanyathatvam sambhavati | tatasca sthirah padartha yadi  
karyotpadanasamarthasvabhavah tato 'syakriya nopapadyate iti sarvadaiva  
kuryat | athasamarthasvabhavah | tadapi kriyanupapanna, sarvadaiva na  
kuryaditi bhavah | yattu kadacit karoti kadacinna ityetanna labhyate |  
tatascaksanikanam tatkaryakriyasamarthasvabhavatve  
sahitasahitavasthayorekarupatvat kevalanamapi tatkaryakriyaprasangena  
kuta ekarthakriyapratiniyamalaksanam saharitvam sambhavet? |

atra para aha- "anyasahitah" ityadi | yadyapi kevalasyapyaksanikasya  
samarthah svabhavah tathapi anyasahitah karoti na kevalah | ayamapi  
hyasya svabhavah yad- 'anyasahitena svakaryam kartavyam na  
samarthasvabhavenapi sata kevalena'; iti |

siddhantavadyaha- "kim kevalasya" ityadi | anyasahitenaiva svakaryam  
kartavyam na kevalena ityetat kevalasyasamarthasvabhavatve yujyate  
nanyatheti manyamanasya prasnah | parastvanavagatabhipraya aha-  
"samartha" iti | kevalasyapyaksanikasya samartha eva svabhavah (hbt  
119) anyathasyaksanikataiva hiyeteti | siddhantavadyaha- "kinna  
karoti" iti | nahi samarthasyakriya, sahitasyavasthayamiva yujyata iti  
sahitasyaiva kriyamicchata kevalasyasamarthasvabhavataivopagantavya |

atha matam- kevalasya yadi siraschidyate tathapi na karotityata aha  
"akurvan" ityadi | karyanumeyam hi samarthyam na ca kevalasya  
kadacidapi karyakriyastiti katham samarthyam kalpyate? | nayam  
niyamah yat samarthasvabhavenavasyameva karyam kartavyam, anyathapi  
darsanat iti manyamana aha parah- "kuvindadayah" ityadi |  
siddhantavadyapahasannaha "kridanasilah" ityadi |  
devanampriyah rjuh murkho va sukhasamvarddhitatvat  
ramanasvabhavah, kridanam baladharmah, tatsadharmyena  
prajñavaikalyam darsayati, sukhaidhitatvena sastresvanabhiyogam | yo  
hyanabhiyukto durbuddhisca sa "krtamapi" vastu vismaranaprakrtitvat  
punah punah "karayatiti" punah pratividhapayati | kva punaretat  
prativihitam? ityaha- "tathahi"- ityadi | 'bijadivadanekantah';  
ityanena prastavena nirllohitamevaitat |

tadevamaksanikasya samarthasvabhavatve sahitasyaiva  
karyakriyasvabhavatvavirodhat kevalasyakriyanupapanneti  
pratipadyopasamharannaha- "tasmatsvabhavasya" karyakriyasamarthasya  
"anyathatvasambha(mbha)vat" kadacidasamarthatvabhavat  
"taddharmanah" karyakriyadharmanah tathabhavah karyakriya  
"antyavasthavat" sahitavasthayamiva "anivaryah |

[39. mimamsakasammatasya bhavasvabhavarupasamarthyasya nirasah ]

syantmatam- kevalo 'yamaksaniko 'samartha eva | tatah kevalo na karoti,  
sahitavasthayam tvasya samarthyam saharibhyo jayate | tatah  
sahita eva karotiyata aha- "antyavasthayam samarthyotpattau"  
kidrsasya "pragasamarthasya" satah "tasya samarthyasya" yasya  
tadupajayate "tatsvabhavatve" mimamsakadibhirisyamane | (hbt 120)  
nahi tesam samarthasya samarthyasya ca svabhavabhedo 'bhimatah |  
kathancit tadbhede 'pi tatsvabhavatayaiva pratiyamanatvaditi te manyante |  
"apurvotpattireva sa" apurvasyaiva vastunah sa utpattirya  
tatsvabhavasya samarthyasya | nahyekasvabhavatve  
samarthyamevapurvamupajam na samarthah iti yuktam, tayoh  
svabhavabhedaprasangat, viruddhadharmadhyasasya bhedalaksanatvat |  
nanu pratiyamate eva samarthyatadvatorutpattyanutpatti ekasvabhavata ca  
katham ninhotum sakyate? iti cet | na | apramanena pratiteh,  
anyatha pratityanusarina bhavata dvicandradayo 'pi na ninhotavyah |  
badhakapramanasambhavat te 'panhuyanta iti cet | ihapi vastuna  
ekasvabhavasyotpattyanutpatti parasparaviruddhe badhike kim nesyete? |  
vyavasthitasyaiva vajropaladerddharminah tatsvabhavam  
samarthyamutpannamiti ca purvaparakalayorapratibhasamanavivekah katham  
pratiyat? |

vijnanadikaryasyanutpattiyaugapadyodayaprasangat caksuradisannidhye  
pragasat tat samarthyamutpannam kramavaceti niscaya iti cet |  
yadyevamekakarataya purvaparakalayoradhikrtam  
pratyabhijnanamupajayamanamapurvasamarthyapratibhasaviviktopaladigrahy  
apyanumanadarthapattito va badhamanubhavanna pramanamityupagatam  
syat | tatha, utpattnutpattiyorekasvabhavatayam virodhat  
samarthasyaivapurvasyotpattih  
sadsaparabhavagrahakrtascarvagdarsananamekatvavibhramo  
lunapunarjjatesviva kesanakhadisviti kim nesyate? |

[40. naiyayikabhimatasya bhavasvabhavarupasamarthyasya nirasah]

atha samarthyam  
sahakaripratyayasannidhyalaksanamevetyatatsvabhavamiti  
napurvotpattiprasanga iti naiyayikadayo manyeran atraha-  
"atatsvabhavatve" samarthyasyesyamane "sa" bijadiah padarthah  
"pragiva" tadrupaparityagat "pascadapyakaraka eva" | (hbt 121) kuta?  
| samarthyamityakhya yasya padarthantarasya  
sahakaripratyayasannidhyalaksanasya sa evatisaya[sabda]vacya iti  
naiyayikairabhyupagamat | tata eva tadbhavabhavitvena karyotpatteh | te  
'pi saharinah pratyayah yadyaksanikah tesvapyevam  
prasango 'nivarita eveti  
ksanikatevaikartha[kriya]pratiniyamalaksanam saharitvamicchato  
'bhyupeya |

punarapyaksanikanamekarthakriyapratiniyamam  
nirakartumupacayahetumaha- "api ca" ityadi | yo 'savaksaniko bhavah

sakalesu saharisuvakaryam karotitisyate, sa tadaiva tavat  
kasmata karoti? | yena hi karanena tatkarjakriyasvabhavatvena tada  
karoti tene(nai)va sthiraasvabhavatvat pragapi kuryat, tatah kuto  
'syaikarthakriyapratiniyamah? iti bhavah |

"ka canya mrgyate yuktih yatha tad drsyate tatha" iti  
sarvatreyamapratihata yuktitiriti manyamanah kumarilah praha- "kurvan  
drstah" ityadi | yatastadaiva karyam kurvam(n) drsto maya  
"tena darsanabalena karotiti brumah", kimatranayayopapattyabhihitaya?,  
prak tat kurvanna drstah tena na  
karotityekartha[kriya]pratiniyamah sidhyati aksanikanamapiti |  
bhavo hi karyam karoti tajjananasvabhavataya na  
darsanabalendrastyapi svakaryakaranat ato nedamuttaram  
sambadhyata ityupahasannaha- "aho mahasamarthyam" ityadi | mahaprabhavasya  
bhavato mahasamarthyam darsanam, yasmadetadbhavan  
karyakaranasvabhavavikalanapi- yadi karyakaranasvabhavatvad  
bhavah karyam kuryuh tadaitadevottaram kim noktam?, yatah  
karyakarane darsanamuttarikrtamiti krtva- "svabhavamatrena"  
atmasattamatrena "nanaprakaresu vyaparesu niyunkte" tat  
katham mahasamarthyam na syat? | na catra me kacidaksama kintu  
"yadi nama kiñcit" karanam "kathañcid" anadrtasya va  
vyaksiptasya va "atra bhavata" iti pujavacanam (hbt 122) "darsanasya  
visayatamatikramet" tada "hanta" iti dainyodbhavanametata, aprasavo dharmo  
'sya tadidam- "aprasavadharmakam" tato 'petasantanam "syadi"ti  
iyamasmakam cinta cittam dunoti |

para aha- "na vai vayam" ityadi | naiva vayam  
karyakaranasvabhavarahitanam "bhavanamasmaddarsanavasat  
karyakriyam brumah, kintu" svabhavenaiva te bhavah  
tatkarjakaranasvabhavah, tatah svakaryam kurvanti | "tan  
pasyantah kevalam janimahe" ta ete karakasvabhava iti | darsanasya  
hi yathavasthitavastuvijñane vyaparaha,  
navidya(dya)manasvabhavakriyayamiti |

siddhantavadyaha- "satyam, idamapyasti" | kim vayam nyayanuragitaya  
nyayyam vacanamupalaksayamah, uta bhavaneva sarvada  
nyayyavacanarahito 'pi kathañcinnyayyamuktavan iti sañjataparitosah  
prcchati- kim tad? ityaha- "svabhavastesam" bhavanam  
"karyakriyadharmah" karyakaranadharmah "tena" karanena "samastah"  
samagrah pratyayah saharikino yesam tesamakrtva karyam  
"nopeksapattih" naudasinypatipattih iti satyam- idamapyasti bhavato  
nyayyam vacanamiti, kintu idamasi prastavyah-  
"sau['ksepa]kriyadharmah svabhavah kim tesam  
tadaivantyavasthayam" samagravasthayam yadanantaram  
karyamutpadyate tadaiva "utpannah? ahosvit pragapi"  
parasparavirahavasthayamapi "asit"? |

tatra tadaivotpanne tatsvabhavatve 'purvotpatireva, atatsvabhavatve so  
'karaka eveti praguktadosabhayat para aha- "asit" | kutah?

pracyutasca utpannasca pracyutotpannah, tasya pratisedhah "apracuyo  
'nutpa(apracuyotpa)nnah" sthira ekah svabhavo yesam bhavanam  
tesam kasmimscit kale "kasyacit" svabhavasya tatropalabdhasya  
"abhavavirodhat" | ksanikesveva hyekada drstah svabhavo  
'nyada na bhavet tada tasyanyatvat |  
napracuyutanutpannapurvapararupesu sthiresu bhavesviti |

atrahah- "tat kimidanim" ityadi | syanmatam- naivedamanena vakyena  
sadrasmadvakyamityaha- "ko vasya" ityadi | yadyetadanena tulya na  
bhavati tada sakalashakaryavasthayah "pragapi" ayam  
"aksepakriyasvabhavah" avilambitakaryakaranasvabhavah "karyam ca  
na karoti" tyasya bhasitasyartho vaktavya iti |

naiyayikastu manyante- bhavanam  
sahakarisanidhanasannidhanapeksaya karakakarakasvabhavavyavastha,  
na svabhavatah, tenayamapracuyotpannasthiraikasvabhavatve 'pi na pragapi  
svakaryajananasvabhavah, kintu sannihitasakalashakaripratyaya eveti |  
tanmatamasankamana aha- "sahitah" ityadi |

etannirasyati- "anyastarhi" ityadi | yadi nama sahitasya  
svakaryajananasvabhavata, kevalasya ca tadviparitarupata, anyatvam tu  
kasmadbhavati? ityata aha- "svabhavabheda" ityadi | "svabhava bheda eva hi  
bhavabhedasya laksanam" | sa cet tatkaryajanakajanakarupataya  
bhidyate, saliya vibhajanamiva kathamiva bhavabheda na syat? | nahi  
svabhavadanyo bhavah yatastadbhede 'pi na bhidyeta,  
nihsvabhavataprasangat |

nanu cuktam svato janakajanakasvabhavatavirahat  
pratyayantarabhavyapeksatvat janakajanakarupatayastadbhede 'pi kuto  
bhavabhedaprasangah?, tasyaparapeksasvabhavabhedalaksanatvat  
ityata aha- "nahi sa sahitye 'pi" ityadi | tadaitaduttaram bhavatkam  
sambadhyeta yadi bhavo yo 'sau parah saharitvabhimatatah sannidhiyate  
tadrupena karta syat na svarupena | na ca itadasti, tathabhava hi  
paramarthatah sa eva parah karta syat | tatra tu karttvavyapadesah  
kalpananirmita eva bhavet | na ca kalpananuvidhayinyo 'rthakriyah | nahi  
manavako dahanopacaradhiyate pake | tatasca nasyanupakarino  
bhavamapekseta karyamiti tadrahitebhya eva (hbt 124) saharibhyo bhavet  
| yadva tebhyo 'pi na bhavet | tesamapi pararupena karttve  
svayamakarakatvat | tatah sarvesamevam svayamakarakatve  
pararupenapyakaratvat sarvatha karakoccheda eveti na kiñcit  
kutascit jayeta | tasmāt svarupenaiva bhavah svakaryasya karta na  
pararupeneti nasyottarasavyakasaḥ | tato 'nyah sahitō 'nyasca  
kevalah ityetadavicalameveti |

atha yena svarupenayam janakastadasya sahitasahitavasthayoh  
sarvadasti tada svarupam ca svakaryajanakamasya sthira svabhavasya  
pragapi sahitavasthayastadeva  
yatsahitavasthayamaksepakriyasvabhavamiti tasmāt na kathamcit  
karyakriyaviramah | athava kadacit paro bruyat svahetubhirevayam

pratyayantarapeksah svakaryajananasvabhavo janita iti kevalo na karoti  
| na casya sahitasahitavasthayoh svabhavabhedah,  
pratyayantarapeksasvakaryajananasvabhavatayah sarvada bhavat  
ityata aha- "nahi sa sahitye 'pi" ityadi | svarupenaivasya karttrvat  
tasya ca pragapi bhavat pratyayantarapeksayasca tato  
labhyasyatmatisayasyabhavenayogat upakarlaksanatvadasya,  
anyathatiprasangat, kevalasya karyakaranamanivaryamiti akurvatah  
katham sahitavasthaya na bhedah syat? iti bhavah |  
pratyayantarapeksasvakaryakaranasvabhava ityapi  
pararupenakarakasya pratyayantarasannidhanopalaksitakale  
karakatvam na pragityayamarthah | tatasca kadacit karyakriyasvabhavo  
na sarvada iti bruvata katham sarvada karyajananasvabhavatasyokta  
bhavati? | nanvevam svabhavabheda evasya tadatkalayoh samarhitah  
syat | tasmannaksanikanamekarthakriyapratiniyamalaksanam  
sahakaritvamiti sthitam |

parah samanadosatamapadayannaha- "yasyapi" ityadi subodham | yadi  
nama ksanikastathapi kinna bhavati? ityaha- "uktam yadrsasya"  
sahakaribhiraprthagbhavinah "kriya" | 'te samartha (hbt 125) eva  
svabhavato 'ntyah pratyayah saha jayante ksanika yesam  
prakpascaprtthagbhavo nasti'; ityatra | "sa kathamekaksanabhavi"  
ekasminnevantye ksane bhavanasilah "anyatha bhavet" antyaksanat  
prak pascaprtthagva bhavet? "yasca" anyatha "bhavati sa"  
evantyakksanabhavi saharisantano pakrtasvabhavo  
'ksepakriyadharmah "na bhavatiti nayam" aksanikapaksoditah  
"prasangah" ksanikapakse | kutah? | "karakakarakayoh" ityadi  
| karako 'ntyah akarastadanyah tayoryah "svabhavah" sa bhinno 'pi  
bhedavivaksayaikatvenoktah | tatha karakasya yo heturupantyah,  
akarakasyapi yo hetustadanyah sa bhinno  
'pyabhedavivaksayaivaikatvenoktah | tena karakakarakayoryau svabhavau  
tayorekatra dharmini virodhat | tatha tayoh svabhavayorjanakau yau  
hetu- ekah karakasvabhavajanako 'nyascakarakasvabhavajanakah-  
tayorapyekatra dharmini virodhat, anyatve sati |  
akarakasvabhavajanakahetorutpannasyakarakasya svabhavasyanyatvat "yasca  
bhavati sa eva na bhavatiti nayam prasanga" iti |

[41. karyasyaiva sahakaryapekseti matasya nirasah ]

aparastvanyatha sirarupesvekarthakriyapratiniyamam kalpitavan  
tamupanyasyati "yo 'pi manyate" ityadi | bhavasya hyaksepakriyadharmahaiva  
sarvada svabhavah, na tu yatha kecid bru(bru)vate-  
sahakarisanidhanapeksa vastunam karakasvabhavavyavastha, na svata  
iti | svato 'karakatve pararupena karakatvayogat  
karakavyavasthocchedaprasangat | sa evamvidhasvabhavo na kadacit  
sahityam svakaryakarane 'peksate yato 'nyah sahito 'nyasca kevalah  
karakakarakasvabhavabhedat syat | sa tarhi sarvada tatsvabhavah  
karyam kinna karoti? iti cet | karyasya  
pratyayantarapeksasvabhavataya tasmim (smin) sarvada

janakatvenavasthite 'pi kevaladabhavat, tenatra karyamevaparadhyati,  
yat tasmim(smin) kevale janakatayavasthite 'pi pratyayantaranyapeksata  
iti | tatah (hbt 126) tadatmanah karyasya sahitebhya eva  
bhavadekarthakriyalaksanam  
sahakaritvamaksanikanamapyupapadyata iti | siddhantavadi  
purvadosanatikramamasya darsayannaha- "tasyapi" evamvadinah  
"katham sa" nityabhimato bhavah "kevalah karotyeva"  
'aksepakriyadharmaha sa tasya svabhavah'; iti vacanat | karyam ca  
sahitebhya eva bhavati, 'samagrijanyasvabhavatvat tasya'; iti vacanat |  
tasmad kevalanna bhavati "tadavastho virodho" yah purvamuktah |  
tathahi- yadyaksepakriyadharmaha tadavasyamanena karyam kartavyam na  
cedavasyam karoti kathamaksepakriyasvabhavah |

aksepna karyadarsanadaksepakriyasvabhavatavagamyate nanyatha  
iti parabhiprayasankayaha- "na kevalah" ityadi | naivam mayoktam  
kevalah karotyeveti kintvaksepakriyasvabhava iti | atraha-  
"kathamidanim" ityadi | yadi karotyeveti nesya  
kathamaksepakriyasvabhava iti kathyate? | atha tathocyate tatha  
nanvetadevanena "vacasa paridipitam" abhihitam bhavati | kim tat? |  
karotyeveti | sa eva hyaksepakriyasvabhavo yah karotyeva, yastu  
navasyam karoti sa katham tadrupah syat? | yadapyuktam  
'karyasyaivayamaparadho yat tasmim (smin) janakatayavasthite  
pratyayantaranyapeksate'; iti tadapyayuktam, yatah "karyam"  
cayamaksaniko bhavah "kevalo 'pi samarthah san param"  
pratyayantaram "apeksamanam kathamupeksata?" naiva |  
anupeksamanena kim kartavyam? | aha- "param" pratyayantaram  
"anadrtya" tiraskrtya etat karyam "prasahya" hathat "kuryat" | ka  
evam satyasya guno bhavati? iti cet, aha- "evam hi" paramanadrtya  
hathat svakaryam "kurvatanena" kevalenapi samarthena sata yat  
tadatmanah kevalasyapi "samarthyam" tad "darsitam" prakasitam  
bhavati | anyathanyasahitasyaiva karanat kevalasya ca  
kadacidapyakaranat na 'ayam kevalo 'pi samarthah'; iti paresam  
buddhih syat | tato 'yam tiraskrtaprabhava iva katham bhrajeta? |  
tasmadayuktamucyate karyam pratyayantarapeksamiti |

karyapeksayapi virodhasya tadavasthyam darsayannaha- "karyam  
param" ityadi | karyasya parapeksam bruvan kevalat  
karanadanutpattimasya kathayasi, 'sa kevalo 'pi samarthah'; itidam  
vadamstatah kevaladutpattim karyasya bruse | ete caikasyaiva  
karyasya | tat evaikasmat karanadutpattyanutpatti parasparaviruddhe  
"kathamekatra" karyakhye dharmini "syatam?" viruddhadharmadhyasasya  
bhedalaksanatvat | ekatra te bruvano 'mata ca vandhya ca';  
ityanena sadrsam brusa iti na purvoktadosanmucyase, yata evamapi  
bruvano viruddhameva brute na ca laksayati "tat" tasmad "ayam"  
aksanikavadi ksanikapaksasyanavadyataya tadvadinam  
nirddosatasampatsu amarsalaksanersya eva salyam  
antarduhkhahetutvat tena vitudyamanani vyathyamanani marmani yasya so  
"yamirsyasalyavitudyamanamarma" varako 'svasthacittataya

viruddhabhidhanamapyalaksayan "viklavam" akulam purvaparasambaddham  
"vikrosati" viroditi "iti" krtva asvasthanacittavacanesvanadarat  
taddosodbhavanasya sutaram duhkhotpadanena  
ksataksaranisekatulyatvat "upeksameva" vipascitanam  
(scitam) krpadhananam "arhatiti" |

tadevamaksanikesu na kathañcidekarthakriyapratiniyamalaksanam  
sahakaritvam sambhavatiti pratipadyopasamharannaha- "tasmadidam"  
ityadi | yesam hi sthirarupataya prthagapi bhavah sambhavati  
tesamaksanikanam "prthak" kevalanam "karyakaranasambhavena"  
hetuna sahaiva kurvanti  
sahakaritvaniamayogadidamekarthakriyalaksanam sahakaritvam  
ksanikanameva | tesam svahetuparinamopanidhidharmanam  
parasparopadanahakaripratyayaikasamagrijanyanam prthagasambhavat  
|

[42. ksanikapakse eva ekarthakriyarupasahakaritvasya vyavastha ]]

nanu atisayotpadanalaksanamapi sahakaritvam bhavesu drsyate tat  
kathamuktam prak 'sarvatra naivatisayotpadanam sahakriya, kim  
tarhi bahunamekarthakaranameva'; ityata aha- "yatra tu  
santanopakarena" ityadi | (hbt 128) ekarthakriyalaksanameva  
sahakaritvam sarvatra na kvacidatisayotpadanam sambhavati | yatra tu  
santanopakarena purvapurvapratyayebhyo  
visistavisistatarottarotaraksanajanena bhavah saharino  
vivaksitakaryasya hetutam pratipadyante- yatha tanduladibhya  
odanadijanmani dahanodakadayah, bijadibhyascankuradijanmani  
prthivyadayah- tatra visesotpadanam pratyayanam sahakriyocyate  
loke | santanasrayena purvaksanebhyo  
dvitiyadivisistaksanalaksanam santanakhyam  
karyamasrr(sri)tya purvottaraksanayorekatvadhyavasayena  
tasyaivayamatisaya iti na dravyasrayena | aupacarikameva na tu  
paramarthikam | purvapurvaksanebhyastu  
svahetuparinamopanidhidharmabhya uttarottaravisesotpattau  
purvakaranakalapasyaikarthakriyalaksanameva tatra paramarthatah  
sahakaritvamiti na kacit ksatiriti | kasmad  
dravyasreyenatisayotpadanam nesya? | ksanike dravye vastuni  
visesasyanutpatteh tasyanantaraksanabhavarupatvad |

yadi tarhi ksanike tanduladidravye viseso notpadyate,  
anantaramapyasau ma bhut | tato yatha parasparato visesamanasadayanto  
'pi ksanikah sahita eva kurvanti na kevalah, evamaksanika api |  
tenaisamekarthakriyalaksanameva sahakaritvam bhavisyati | na ca  
sakyam vaktum- yo yasya pragakarakah svabhavah sa pascadapiti |  
tatha hi- prabhasvaradapavarakam  
pravistasyendriyamarthapratipattimakurvadapi pascad  
kurvanamupalabhyate | taduktam-

"na hi pravistamatranamusnad garbhagrhadisu | artha na

pratibhantiti grhyante nendriyaih punah ||" iti |

ata aha- "nahi tanduladinam" ityadi | visesanutpattau  
sannidhanasyapyasannidhanatulyatvat dahanadibhave 'pi tanduladibhyo  
naudanajanma syat | tatha prabhasvaradapavarakam pravistasya  
yadindriyam svopakaribhyo 'tisayam kramena na pratipadyate tada  
pragiva pascadapyarthapratipattim naiva janayet | tasmadyadasambhavi  
(hbt 129) karyam yatra drsyate tasya tato 'nyatvameva, salibijadiva  
kodravabijasyeti nirisayadanyatvameva satisayataya tatkaryakarina  
iti | evam tavad yatra saharibhyah kramena karyam bhavati  
tatratissayotpadanalaksanamaupacarikam  
sahakaritvamekarthakriyalaksanameva tu mukhyam tatrapiti  
pratipaditam |

yatra tvaksepənaivarthasannidhimatrena saharinah karyam  
kurvanti kim tatrapiti santanasrayamatisayotpadanamasti? ityata aha-  
"aksepakarisu" ityadi | 'ye hyavyavadhanadidesa indriyadayah  
svahetubhyo jatastesvavilambitakarisu na visesotpattih  
parasparatah sambhavati, ksanikatvat'; ityuktam prak |  
yadi na visesotpattih tada katham nirvisesa jñanasya  
karanibhavanti? ityata aha- "tatra yathasvam" yasya ye atmiyah  
pratyayah taih,

"parasparopasarpanavyavadhanadivirahaderasrayabhutairye jatah"  
yogyasasavatyasannatvativiprakersavirahad desasca sa  
adiryasyavyavahitadesadeh tatravasthanamavastha yesam "te saha  
svabhavanispattya" svabhavanispattirvidyata ityeva krtva  
"jñanahetutam pratipadyante" tatra kim parasparato visesotpattya  
prarthitaya? | yadi hi svahetubhya eva parasparopasarpanadyasrayebhyah  
svakaryajanaksama yogyadesadyavasthanalaksanavisesayogino  
notpadyeran, tadaisam parasparato visesotpattih prarthyeta, na tu  
svahetubhya eva tathavidhanamutpattau | yata evam "iti" tasmāt  
"tatra"tesu aksepakarivindriyadisu "ekarthakriyaiva" mukhyam  
"sahakaritvam" na santanasrayena  
vyavasthapyamanamatisayotpadanalaksanam gaunamiti |

atha visesotpadanalaksanam saharitvam katham na  
vyavasthapyate? | tadapi hi loke pratitvad vyavasthapaniyamevetyata  
aha- "yatra tu" karye navyavadhanadidesopanipamatrenaivendriyadaya  
iva saharinah pratyayatam pratipadyante, kintu  
vivaksitakaryotpadanugunam (hbt 130) pratiksanam  
prakrsyamanam visesamutpadayantah "tatra" kalaksepabhavini  
karye kartavye "hetusantano"paraparaksanabhavalaksana  
atmatisayasadanartham saharini pratyayantaranyapeksate, na  
tu tatsamanakalah karanaksana iti | "tata" stebhyah  
karanantarebhyah "svabhavantarasya"  
karyotpadanugunavisesaparamparalaksanasya "pratilambhah"  
santanasyaikatvenadhimuktasyocyate loke | paramarthatastu tatrapiti purvah  
purvah pratyayakalapa uttarottarakaryotpadanugune  
visistaksane pratiniyata ityekarthakriyalaksanameva

sahakaritvamanubhavati |

katham punah svabhavantarapratilambhastesam?, yatah kramena  
karyam nirvartayantityata aha- "tatra svarasatah" ityadi | "tatra"  
tasmin hetusantane ye hetava upadanakaranakhyah ye ca pratyayah  
sahakarisamjñitastesam ye purve prathama upanipataksanah  
tesam vinasahetvanapeksitaya svarasato nivrttau satyam tebhya  
eva svarasato nivartamanebhyah prathamaksanebhyah  
karyotpadanugunena visesena visistasya ksanasyotpattih  
tebhyo 'nugunataravisesavatam trtiyaksananam  
tebhyonugunatamavisesavatam caturthaksananam; evam  
yavadatyantatisayavanantyah karanakalapo jatah tatah  
karyasyotpattih ityevam saharibhyah svabhavantarapratilambhah,  
ksepavati ca karyotpattiriti |

atra parascodayannaha- "sahakarinah" saha karanasilat karanat,  
jatavekavacanam, yat samutpannavisesamanantaroktena prakarena  
karanam antyasamagriksanalaksanam tato  
'nkuradikaryotpattau isyamanayam tasyaiva visesasyadyasya  
karyotpadanugunasya yah kramenabhivaraddhamanah karyasya janaka  
isyate tasyaiva utpattirna syat prathamaksanopanipatinam parasparato  
visesanasadanat ksananamavivekat anabhyupagamacca |

parasparato 'navaptavisesa eva karyotpadanugunam  
visesamarapsyanta iti cedaha- "avisistada" visistebhyah  
parasparato "visesasya" (hbt 131)  
karyotpadanugunasyotpattavisyamanayam "karyasya" ankuradeh  
syat, visesabhavadityabhiprayah | tatasca parasparato  
visesotpadanapeksina eva saharinah karyam kurviran |

kimevamsati siddham bhavati? iti cet, aha- "tena" yena ksanika api  
parasparato visesotpadanapeksa eva svakaryam kurvanti  
ekakaryapratiniyamalaksanam ca saharitvam pratipadyante tena  
karena "aksanikanamapi karanata syat, apeksaniyebhyah  
svabhavatisayotpatisca na syat" ityaksanikavadi  
ksanikapaksena svapakasya samyamapadayati | yadaha-

"kah sobheta vadannevam yadi na syadahrikata |  
ajñata va yatah sarvam ksanikesvapi tatsamam ||

visesahetavastesam pratyaya na kathañcana |  
nityanamiva yujyante ksananamavivekatakah ||"

iti | tatraitat syat prathamaksane 'pi ksitibijadayah parasparatah  
samutpannavisesa eva sannidhiyante-

"yena yasyabhisambandho durasthasyapi tena sah |"

iti nyayaddhi duradesavartinamapi hetuphalabhavat ityasankayaha-  
"atha saharinah" ityadi | saharinah parasparasamparkavikala api  
vastudharmatayaivanyonyamupakurvantiti saharinah

karyotpadanugunavisesajananya krtavisesa eva samparkakala  
upatistheta, evam satyanavastha syat | tatha hi-  
tadvisesotpattavapyaparah sahakarikrto viseso 'bhyupagantavyah,  
tatha tadutpattavapyanya iti |

atha naivam sahakarinah parasparasya  
karyotpadanugunavisesanimitamaparam visesam kurvanti,  
svabhavata eva tatra tesam yogyatvat ityata aha- "na ca" ityadi |  
naiva hi sahakarinah ksitibijadayah parasparasya  
karyotpadanuguno yo visesah tadutpadane "nityam" sarvakalam  
yogyavastha "yena" yogyavasthatvena "nityanusaktah" nityanubaddhah  
"esam" ksitibijadinam karyotpadanugunavisesajanako (hbt  
132) visesah syat yatah 'avisistad visesotpattau  
karyasyapi syat'; ityetadapi parihriyeta |

kuta etad? ityaha- "tadupaya" ityadi | tesam  
ksitibijadinamupaye- yogyadesopanipate karyavyaktidarsanat apaye  
ca- parasparasamparkavirame karyanutpattidarsanat | yadi hi  
karyotpadanugunavisesotpadane sarvada yogyavasthah syuh tada so  
'pi visesah sarvada syat | tatastatparamparabhavi karyamiti  
tadupayapayayoh karyasyotpattyanutpatti na syatam | tasmanna  
sahakarinah karyotpadanugunavisesotpadane yogyavasthah  
sarvadeti | yatah sahakarina prthagavasthitenanavasthabhayat  
krtaviseso nopatisthate parasparatasca  
prathamamparkaksanabhavinam nopeyate yujyate va | tena  
karanenadyo visesah karyotpadanugunah sahakarihbyah  
samanakalataya nirupakarasya ksitibijadeh "notpadyate", utpadyate  
casau itisyate | tena samagravasthavat sarvesam  
vyagravasthabhavinamapi ksananamavisesat tajjananasvabhavatve  
'pyajananat samagravasthayameva jananad | yatha  
ksanikanamekarthakriyapratiniyamalaksanam sahakarivam tatha  
sthirasvabhavanamapi bhavisyatiti ksinasarvopayo 'ksanikavadi  
samyamevatura iva bahumanyamanastatraiva bharam krtavan |

siddhantavadi bhangya paramupahasannaha- "nasmakam punah punah"  
ityadi | yadi punah punarvacane 'pi lokasya nyayapratitirbhavati sataso  
'pi brumah | kimanga punarddhau trin va varan? | nahi  
pararthapravrttanasmakam punah punarabhidhane kascidudvego  
bhavati | evamvadinasca sastrakrtah kvacit prakarantarena  
tamevartham sphutikurvato ye punaruktataapriharaya yatante sa  
tesamasthanaparisrama eva | yadi nodvego hanta tarhyucyatam ityata aha-  
"na visesotpadanadeva" ityadi | naiva visesotpadanat  
sahakaritam (hbt 133) sahakarivam paramarthatah kvacit  
sambhavati, yatah prathamaksanabhavinam bijadinam tadabhavat  
karyotpadanugune visese kartavye sahakaritavirahah syat |  
kintvekarthakriyaiva sahakarinam paramarthikam sahakarivam  
purvoktabhiryuktibhih sambhavyate | sa ca  
prathamamasamparkabhajamastyeveti kim na sahakarinah syuh? |

para aha- sapyekarthakriya na bhavet parasparato visesarahitanam |  
yadi punah parasparato visesarahitanamapi tadekarthakriyangikriyate  
tada pratyekam tadavasthayam tadutpadanasamarthyabhyupagamat  
tadavasthayamiva prthagapi sa bhavet | tathahi- te tadavasthayamapi  
parasparato nirvisesa eva kurvanti | tesam prthagapi  
tadvisesakriya kathamiva na prasajyeta? | nahyesam  
samhatasamhatavasthayoh kascidviseso 'stiti | bhavatu, ko  
dosah? iti cet; "tatha ca" karyotpadanugunavisesasya  
prthakkaranasange sati "tasmad visesad bhavanasilam"  
ankuradi "karyamapi" visesavat kevalat saharinah syat iti  
cenmanyase, atrapi sarvamuktamuttaram | tatha hi-  
samhatasamhatavasthayonnirvisesa eva ksanaksayino bhava iti  
yaducyate tat kim tadvisesamatrapeksaya? ahosvit  
karyotpadanugunavisesajanakavisesapeksaya? | yadi pracyo  
vikalpath tadayuktam | na hi kacid visesamatrarahitavastha sambhavati,  
sarvadaparapratyayayoganibandhanasyaparaparavisesasya bhavat | nahi  
kadacit kimcidekameva, adharacchayatapavatasitaderyathasambhavam  
bhavat | na ca tadbhave 'pi tat tadsameva, karanabhedat | etavattu  
syat- kascid visesah kvacit karye 'nuguno na sarvah sarvatreti |  
etacca pragevoktamiti darsayannaha- "pratiksanaaparaparaih  
pratyayaih" iti | 'aparaparapratyayogena pratiksana  
bhinnasaktayah samskara santanvanto yadyapi kutascit samyat  
sarupah pratiyante, tathapi bhinna evaisam svabhavah, tena  
kiñcideva kasyacit karanam'; iti, 'ksanikesu (hbt 134)  
bhavesvaparaprotpattairaikyabhavat'; iti catra samksipyataramuktam  
| evam ca 'nasmakam punah punarvacana'; ityatra dvih  
punargrahanam yujyate | yatha yena prakarena bhavasantane  
visesasyotpattih [ta]dapyuktam 'tatra svarasatah  
purvaksananirodhe tebhya eva visistaksanotpadad  
visesotpattih'; iti | atha  
karyotpadanugunavisesajanakavisesapeksaya pragvat  
prathamamparkabhajah parasparato nirvisesa ityabhimatam  
tadapyayuktam | yatah karyotpadanugunasya visesasya janakah  
ksitibijadayah kidrsah ye vyavadhanadirahitatvenopanipatinah  
| tadbhava eva tasya bhavat etavanmatranibandhanatvacca janakam  
vya(kavya)vasthayah | te ca tathavidhah sarvada na bhavantiti  
katham prthagapi karyotpadanugunavisesarambha esam syat?,  
yatah kevalanamapi karyakriya prasajyeta tad darsayati- yogyo deso  
yesam te yogyadesah, tadbhavo yogyadesata, sa  
adiryasamavyavahitadesatvadinanavasthabhedanam te tathoktah, te  
ca te avasthabhedasca tathoktah | "yogyadesata a(tadya)  
vyavahitadesatadayo" ye "avasthavisesh"  
ksitibijadinamupajayante te  
karyotpadanugunavisesalaksanakaryakaranasilah,  
naivamvidhah sarvada bijadaya iti kathamesam prthagapi  
tathavidhavisarambhah syat? | etadapi pragevoktam 'tatra yo  
'vyavadhanadideso rupendriyadikalapah sa vijñānanajane samartho

hetuh'; iti vacanat | tasya codaharanamatratvat | ihapi tatra yo  
'vyavadhanadidesah ksitibijadikalapah sa  
karyotpadanugunavisesajanane samartha heturiti pratiyata eva | sa ca  
tathavidhovisesah sarvada na bhavati, tajjanakasya hetorabhavat |  
parasparopasarpanadyasrayasyaiva pratyayavisesasya tadvetutvat |  
etadapi purvamevoktamityaha- tesam ca  
karyotpadanugunavisesa[janane] visesavatam yata  
utpattistadapyuktamasakrdeva 'yastesam  
parasparopasarpanadyasrayah pratyayavisesah sa taddhetujanane  
samartha hetuh'; iti | tatha 'yathasvam pratyayaih  
parasparopasarpanadyasrayairye (hbt 135) yogyadesadyavastha jataste  
saha svabhavanispattya jñanahetutam pratipadyanta'; ityanena, ihapi  
gamyamanatvat | tato yadyapyesam parasparato 'nupapatterviseso na  
bhavati, svahetuktastu kena varyate? | na ca svahetuta eva  
sañjatavisesanam bhava parasparatastadasamsa, yatah  
parasparato visesayogah pratipadyamanah sobheta | tesam ca  
karyotpadanugunavisesajanakanam pratyayanam pratyekam  
samarthyehi 'pi khandasah karyotpadayogat sakalasyaiva pratyekam  
karanat | yatha kevalanamakriya  
kartrvisesasyavyavadhanadidesaksitibijadikalapasya  
prthagekaikasya samarthasya bhavasyabhavadityetadapyasakrdevoktam  
'tesam ca na purvam na pascad na prthagbhava iti samarthanapi  
purvapraprthagbhavabhavino dosa nopaliyante'; ityadivacanat |  
tatastathavidhavisesasya svopadanamatranibandhanasyanabhyupagamena  
kevalanamaprasangat kutah  
karyotpadanugunavisesarambhadvarakam karyamapi syaditi? |

kutah punarayam kamacaro labhyate yadankuradikaryam  
sahakarinah parasparasya karyotpadanugunam visesaparamparam  
janayantah kurvanti, karyotpadanugunam tu visesam  
vyavadhanadirahitadesopanipatatrenetyata aha- "karyadvaividhyam ca  
yasmad tasmadevam vibhajyate" | katham dvaividhyam karyanamiti?  
ata aha- saharibhiravyavadhanadidesairanantaram sañjanitah  
parasparasya pragavasthapeksavisistaksanabhavalaksana ye  
visesastatparamparaya  
uttarottaravisistavisistataradiksabhavarupaya  
utpattirddharmo yasya tadatmakamekam karyam | anyacca tadviparitam yat  
sahakarisanidhimatrena bhavati na parasparakrtam  
visesaparamparamapeksate | atrodaharanam- "ankuradivat",  
adigrahanadodanadivat | tathaksepna karanasilam yadindriyam  
tadvijñanadivacca | prabhasvaradapavarakapravistendriyanirartham  
caitad visesanam | kuta etad? iti cet ; karyakaranayoh (hbt 136)  
svabhavabhedat | kimciddhi karyam  
karanasamagrisannidhimatrajananyasvabhavam, tadanyattu  
tatparinamapeksamiti | karanamapi kiñcit svasannidhimatrena  
karyajananasvabhavam svakaranebhya eva bhavati, yena parasparakrtam  
visesaparamparam svakaryakarane napeksate | anyattu

tadviparitasvabhavam | yatha kiñcideva salyankurajananasvabhavam,  
tadviparitam caparam | salyankurasca tabdijajanyasvabhavo na  
yavadibijajanyasvabhava iti na bhavanam svahetubalayatah  
pramanadhigatah svabhavah paryanuyojjah | ye tu  
yajjananasvabhavah pramanato 'dhigatah te kim sarvadaiva  
tatsvabhavah? ahosvit tadaiva? ityatra cinta pravartate | tatra sarvada  
tatsvabhavatve pascadiva pragapi tatkaryakriyaprasangena  
pararupenakarakasya bhinnasvabhavata karakakarakavasthayoh  
saliyavabijadinamiva tattvacintakairucyate |  
sadrsparabhavanibandhanam caikataya pratyabhijñanam  
lunapunarjatesviva kesanakhadisu ityatra virodhabhavaditi | yada ca  
taktaryakaranasvabhavabhedat karyavdaividhyam, "tatrai"tasmim(smin)  
sati "sahakaribhyah" ksitibijadibhyastesam  
parasparasantanopakaramapeksate yat karanamantyavasthapraptam tasya  
yat karyamankuradikam tajjanmanimittam "sahakaritam"  
prathamaksanantaram visistadvitiyaksanabhavarupo yo  
visesah karyotpadanugunah "adyo" bhavati "sa tesam"  
sahakaritam prathamasamparkabhajam parasparakrto yo  
visesastajjanma na bhavati parasparopasarpanadyasrayadeva  
pratyayavisesat tasya bhavat | tatah karyotpadanugunadadyad  
visesat prathamaksanopanipatibhih sahakaribhiranyatah  
samasaditavisesaih janitat tatprabhrti "ye visesah"  
prakrsyamanataduttarotaraksanabhavalaksana jayante "te  
tajjanmanah" sahakariktavisesajanmanah | kutah?  
"tatpraktitvat" tasyadyasya visesasya parasparopasarpanadyasrayat  
pratyayavisesadasaditadanukulavisesaih sahakaribhih  
parasparopakaranirapeksairjanyasvabhavatvat, taduttaresam ca  
visesanam  
sahakariktakaryotpadanugunavisesajanyasvabhavatvat | (hbt 137)  
yata evam "iti" tasmat "nanavastha" pragukta | atha sahakarina  
ksityadina kusuladyavastho 'pi bijadiah tenapi ksityadih  
krtavisesa evopatisthetanavasthaivam syat iti | tasya  
prakarasyanabhyupagamat purusaprayatnadereva  
ksetraprakiranaheoravyavahitasnigdharthivibijasamparkalaksanasya  
karyotpadanugunavisesajanakasya visese 'syopagamat | tatra  
yaduktam parena 'yatha prathamasamprarkabhajah ksitibijadayah  
parasparasya visesamanadadhanah karyotpadanugunam visesam  
janayanti, tatha sthirarupa api bhavah tadekaryapratiniyatah  
parasparakrtavisesanirapeksa eva bhavisyanti'; iti,  
tadabhyupagacchannah "tatha yadyaksaniko 'pi" ityadi |  
ksanikavadaksaniko 'pi yadi karyam karoti karotu nama | na kascid  
varayati | kintu yena svabhavena karyam karoti sa yadi  
"avilambitakaryakartdharma" aksepena karotityevamsilo dharmo  
yasya sa tathoktah, tada "prthagbhavasya sambhavat kevalo 'pi" na  
kevalam sahitah "tatha syat" tatkaryakarakah syadityuktam  
bahusah | "atatsvabhavastu" aksepakartsvabhavavikalastu "tadapi"  
sahitavasthayamapi pragvat "akaraka eva" pararupena kartrtvasya

purvameva nisedhat |

tadevamekarthakriyaya visesotpadanena caksanikanam  
sahakaritvam nisidhyopasamharannaha- "tasmā" ityadi | dvidvidhasyapi  
sahakaritvasyayogannai vaksanikasya kascit saharakriti kevalo 'pi  
svakaryam kuryaditi saharakripratyayapeksasyaksanikasya hetutam  
bruvanasya kim yuktamiti darsayannaha- "prayastu" ityadi | yo hi  
sthirahetuvadi tasya yadi sa hetuh pratyayantaranyapeksya karyam  
karoti tada "vyaktam" avasyam tasya sthirasya hetoh  
pratyayantarapeksakarakasya svabhavantarasyotpattiriti | "nakaryasya"  
karyatamananubhavato apeksetyucyate | yatah saharakinam yah  
"samghatah" sannipatah "tatsthai" tatra vartamano bhavasantanah  
"prayah" bahulyena "sahakaripratyayairupajanitavisesah" san  
"svakaryam kurvan drsto bijadivat" (hbt 138) tasmadevam  
vibhajyate | prayograhanam  
caksepakarindriyadisanghatavyavacchedartham | tatsambhavino  
nyayasyaksanikesu prthagbhavasambhavena kathañcidapi  
kalpayitumasakyatvat | pragakarakasya pascāt  
karakasvabhavantarotpattistu na virudhyate | tasyaiva hyakarakasya  
tadatma karakah svabhavo na yujyate na tvatadatma | ata eva  
svabhavantaragrahanam | tatra kevalamakarakasvabhavasya  
svarasanirodhitamatramupeyam | tatah sarvam susthamiti |

atha matam- karakasvabhavantarotpattirisyeta yadi sthirasya hetoh  
pragapi karakasvabhavo na syat | tasya tu pragapi bhavat  
pratyayantarapeksa tadutpattirapyayukteti ata aha- "karakasya" ityadi |  
yadi hi samagravasthayah pragapi karakasvabhavo bhavet tadasyakriya  
na yujyate, samhatavasthayamapi tatsvabhvatayaiva karanat,  
pararupena karttvasya prageva nisiddhatvat | na ca karoti | tasmāt  
so 'sya svabhavah prannaivasit | yadi ca pratyayantarairapyasau na  
kriyeta tat kimiti mudhaiva tanyapeksate? iti |

[43. nirhetukavinasacarcaya upasamharah ]

tadevam 'tatsvabhavasya jananat'; tyasya 'yo yatsvabhavah sa  
svahetorevotpadyamanah tadrso bhavati punastadbhave  
hetvantaramapeksate'; ityasyanekantapariharayoktasya  
prakarantarenanekante udbhavite tatparijihirsaya  
"aparaparapratyayayogena" ityadyabhihitam | tatra yena nyayena  
ksanikanam hetuphalasvabhavah tasyaksanikesvasambhavam  
pratipadayitum prasangikam yadupakrantam tat parisamapayya  
prakrtamanubadhnannaha- "tasmād yo yadatma" ityadi | yadi  
svabhavenasthitidharmano bhavasya na nasakaranaih prayojanam  
svabhavena sthitidharmano bhavisyatityata aha- "sthitidharmano 'pi"  
ityadi | sthitidharmano 'pi hi naiva nasakaranaih kiñcit prayojanam  
| tasya svahetubhyah samupajato yah sthirah svabhavah  
tadanyathatvasyasthiratmatapatteh (hbt 139) kenacit kartumasakyatvat  
| kamam hi bhavah svayam na bhavayuh | na tu santa eva svam  
svabhavam parityajanti | atha sthitidharmano

'pyanyathatvpratipattirisyate tadanyathatvpratipattau va "tatsvabhava eva" sthitidharmaiva "na syat" atmabhutasyasthitidharmanah svabhavasya pascasambhave pragapyabhavayogat | nahi tadatmanastasmim(smin) sannihite kadacidabhavo yuktah, atastvabhavataprasangat 'viruddhadharmadhyasya bhedalaksanatvat'; ityuktam | tatha ca sati "purva" eva "vikalpa" svabhavenasthitidharma bhava iti | "tatra ca" purvavikalpe pragevoktam dusanam vinasahetorvaiyarthamiti |

athasau sirasvabhava eva, kevalamasyasirasvabhavata pragasati vinasahetorupajayate, anyatha nivrtyayogadityata aha- "yasca parasmat" nasahetoh sthitidharmanah sata "anyathabhavah" asthitidharmatalaksano bhavati, sa purvakat sthitidharmanah svahetusamudbhutat svabhavat "aparah" anyah "svabhavastasminnispanne" pasca[jjanya]tvad bhinnahetukatvacca "katham tasya" svabhavah "syat"? | tadatmataya pratibhasanaditi cet | sarupyadalaksitavivekasya tatha pratibhasanam syat yadyasau purvasvabhave satyevanyato bhavet | anyatha virodhah katham parihriyeta? | bhavatvaparah svabhava iti cet | yascaparah svabhavah sa katham tasya? | na hyanyo 'nyasya svabhavo yuktah, atiprasangat | yo 'parah svabhavah sa kimiti tasya na bhavati? ityata aha- "svabhavabheda-" ityadi | bhavatu vastvantarameva tadaparasvabhavataya ko dosah? ityata aha- "tatha ca" vastvantaratve sati vinasahetorupajayamanasya svabhavasya purvako bhavah svahetubhyo yah sthitidharma jatah so 'cyutidharme sthito nivrtyibhanna bhavati, vinasahetorvastvantarotpattau vyaprtatvaditi na "tasya" sthitidharmano "nyathabhavo" nivrtyih | nahi mugdaradervastvantarasya bhava 'parasya nivrtyiryukta, atiprasangat | tadupamarddena tadutpattau ca prageva proktam |

nanu ca drsyata eva kathinadirupasya tamraderagnayadervinasahetordravadisvabhavantarotpattih | na ca purvakasya pracyutidharmata ityata aha- "etena" anantaroktena "kathinadinam" adisabdad dravadinam tamrasuvarnadinamagnisitavatadibhyo dravatvakathinatvadisvabhavantarotpattirvyavasthitarupasya tamradeh "pratyukta" pratyakhyatah, tulyadusanatvat |

katham tarhi svabhavantarotpattih purvasya capracyutidharme sthityabhavo yuktah? ityaha- "tatrapih" kathinadirupe tamradau "purvakasya" kathinadravadirupasya "svarasanirodhitvat" vinasahetvayogena | "vinase" sati "agnyadeh" adigrahanajjalanisekasitavatadeh | saharinah parasparopasarpanadyasraya pratyayavisesopajatisaya "dupadanacca" yat tat kathinadirupam tamradi svarasato nirudhyate | tata eva upadanakaranadagnyadisahakarikanopadanapratyayopajatisaya d "apara eva" anya eva dravakathinadisvabhavo dravagrahanasyopalaksanatvat, "utpanno" na tu purvakameva

kathinadravadirupam tamradi vyavasthitatmakam  
dravakathinadisvabhavena parinatamiti |

atra para aha- "kenoktam" yatha 'sthitidharmanah sato  
vinasahetorasthitisvabhavotpattistato vinasah'; iti, yena 'yasca  
parasmadanyathabhavah so 'parah svabhavah'; ityadyucyate | kintu sa  
svayam sthitidharmaiva svahetubhirjanito nasyasthirasvabhavata  
vinasahetorupajayate | katham jñayate yatha 'svahetubhih  
svabhavena sthitidharmaiva janitah'; iti? | vinasahetoragnyaderasambhave  
avasthanat | yadi svabhavenasthitidharma svahetorjatah syat tada  
tadasambhave 'pi navatistheta | tasya svabhavena sthitidharmanah  
svahetubhirevayamaparah svabhavo niyamito yaduta "parasmat" virodhino  
'gnyade "rvinasah svayam bhavatiti" | parasmaditi karmani lyaplope  
pañcami paramapeksya ityarthah | svahetubhirevayam niyamitasvabhavo  
(hbt 141) jato yatha tvaya virodhinamapeksya svayam  
nirva(va)rtitavyamiti | taduktam-

"svabhavo 'pi sa tasyettham yenapeksya nivartate | virodhinam  
yathanyesam pravaho mugdaradikam ||" iti |

nanu yadyasya vinasao virodhisannidhane svayameva bhavatyahetukah  
prapnoti, ahetosca desakalavabhavaniyamo na yukta ityata aha- "na ca"  
naiva vinaso nama vinasturaparah svabhavah, yato 'yam dosah  
syat, kintu "bhavacyutireva vinasah" | tasyasca  
nihsvabhavatvaddhetumatta naiva yujyate | nahi sa tasya bhavati |  
kevalamasau svayameva na bhavati | tato bhaviturabhavat kasya  
hetumattopagamyate? |

siddhantavadyaha- "nedamanantaroktam vikalpadvayamatikramati" |  
kidrsam vikalpadvayam? | 'kim nityo bhavah?'; ityadi | nanu ca  
kalantarasthitiradharminatamupagacchato naiva nityavikalpasyavakasah | na  
| tadupagame 'pi nityataivopagata bhavati | tatha hi- yadyayam  
samvatsarasthitidharma svahetubhirjanitastada samvatsaraparisamaptau yo  
'syadavudayakale samvatsarasthitidharma svabhavo yato 'yam  
samvatsaram sthitah sa eva tadante 'pi | tato 'param  
samvatsaramavatistheta | tadante 'pi  
prathamotpannasamvatsarasthitidharmasvabhavaparityagadaparaparasamvats  
arasthitiprasangat kalantarasthitidharmatopagame 'pi nityataivopagata  
bhavatiti nityavikalpo durnivarah | vinasahetusannidhau svayam  
nivartata iti copagamadanityavikalpo nasvaratmatavikalpah | tatha hi-  
vinasahetvabhimate sannidhau svayam vinasato yo 'sya svabhavah sa eva  
bhavasyaika rupatvadutpannamatrasyeti tadaiva vinasaprasangat  
kathamasya kalantarasthitidharmata sambhavati? | evam vikalpe krte  
pascatyavikalpopagame kalantarasthitirevasya trutyatiti nityavikalpa  
evanenopagantavyah | tatra vinasahetusannidhau svayam nasopagame  
prannityo bhutva pascadanityo vinasvarasvabhavo bhavatiti brute |  
"evam ca bruvano bhavadvayam caha" |  
vaksyamanapeksasacarah | (hbt 142) kidrsam bhavadvayam? |  
nityanityau svabhavau bheda yasya tatha | yo 'sau nityah svabhavah

praktanah tasya nityabhimatasya svayam pascannasam bruvanah  
sarvada pratiksanameva nasam praha | anyatha purvoktena nyayena  
pascadapi nasasambhavat | atha pratiksanamasya naso na bhavati  
tada pascadapi tadayogat sarvadaivanasam praheti krtva  
purvasminnyabhimate svabhava vinasaheturasamartho 'kiñcitkara eva |

nanu ca vinasahetornaiva samarthyamupagatam parena  
virodhisannidhimapeksya svayam nasopagamat | na | ata eva  
tannibandhanatvaprasangat nasasya | anyatha hyakiñcitkarah  
kimityasavapeksyate?, hetubhavyapeksalaksanatvat | svahetava  
evatraparadhyanti yadakiñcitkare 'pi tatrapeksayam niyuñjata iti  
cet | kah punarayamasthanabhinivesah tesam yat tatra tatha  
niyuñjate | tasmadupakaryapeksayameva hetavo niyuñjanah sobhante |  
anyatha te 'pi karyatmano naiva tanniyogamadriyeran | katham  
cakiñcitkaro virodhi nama? | na hyasyavirodhitvabhimatadvivesah  
kasciditi yatkiñcidetat |

yadapyuktam 'yathanyesam ksanikavadinamakiñcitkaramapi  
mugdaradikamapeksya ghatadipravaho nivartate tathasmakamapi  
kalantarasthayi bhavah'; iti tadapi parasamayanabhijñatayocyate | yato  
nasmakam pravaho nama ksanavyatirikto 'sti yo  
'kiñcitkaramugdaradisannidhau nivarteta | ksana eva hi kevalam santi |  
te ca svanivrttau na mugdaradikamapeksante, svarasata eva nirodhat | ya  
tu tesam kapaladivrttilaksana paryudasavrttya nivrttih  
yasyam satyamekatvabhinivesino lokasya sadrsaparabhavarupasya  
vibhramanimittasyapagamat 'nivrtta ghatadayah'; iti vyavaharah,  
tatrakiñcitkaratvam mugdaradinam naivasti, tadbhava eva tesam  
bhavat | vegavanmugdaradisahakarino ghataksanat  
parasparopasarpadyasrayat (hbt 143) pratyayavisesat  
sañjatatisayat kapaladerbhavanadharmatvat tasya ca  
tajjannasvabhavatvaditi |

svabhavadvayopagamaprasangaditi parijihirsaya para aha- "na prag"  
ityadi | kuta etat? | "ekasvabhavatvat" | sarvadaikasvabhavya sarvada  
nityataiva na pascadanityasvabhavatasambhava iti |

siddhantavadyaha- "sa tarhi bhavah" sarvada nityasvabhavah  
svabhavena "nasamanavisan" apratipadyamanah katham naiva  
nasto(katham nasto) nama? | kutah? "tatsvabhavavinasayoh"  
nityasvabhavataya, vinasasya canityarupatayasca  
"aparasararupatvat" parasparaparihararupatvat | upasamharannaha- "yata  
evam" sthitidharmanam vinaso naiva yujyate tasmāt sati asya vinase  
yadyavasyambhavi krtakarupasya sato vinaso isyate paraistada  
"vinasasvabhavena"- vinasyati navatisthata iti vinasah | kartari  
bahulavacanad ghañ | sa svabhavo yasya tena  
vinasasvabhavenasthitidharmana | "tena" krtakarupena sata vastuna  
svahetubhyo "bhavitavyam" anyathavasyambhavitayopagatasya krtakatmanam  
satam vinasasyaivayogat |

bhavatvevam iti cet | aha- "tathapi" svayam vinasasvabhavatve 'pi na  
kevalamavinasvarasvabhavatve svabhavanyathatvasambhavad vyartho  
vinasaheturiti prathamavikalpopanyasa evoktam na punarucyate | yata evam  
"tena" ityadi sugamam |

tadevam vinasam pratyanapekssamasamarthya- vaiyarthyaabhyam  
taddhetvayogena krtakalaksanasya sattvasya purvacaryadarsitam  
pratipadya yathasau viparyaye badhakapramanatamanubhavati tada  
darsayannaha- "tasmad vinasa" ityadi | prayogastvevam- ye yadbhavam  
pratyanapekssaste tadbhavanivyatah | tadyatha- antya karanasamagri  
svakaryotpadane | anapeksasca krtakarupah san bhavo vinase  
'vasyambhavi vinasatayopagatah (hbt 144) parairiti  
svabhavahetuprasangaprayogo viparyaye badhakam pramanam  
purvacaryapradarsitam | "tatah" tadbhavanivyatave,  
nasasyakadacitkatvadudayanantaram nasa iti "yah san"  
krtakalaksano bhavah "sa vinaso" vinasvarasvabhavo  
nasvaratayah sadhyadharmasya nivrttau ca  
krtakalaksanasattvanivrttiriti krtva krtakalaksanasya  
sattvasya ksanikatayamanvayavyatirekasiddhah sampadyate  
anapeksayanukrantasattvaksanikatvayostadatmyasiddheh  
tannibandhanayoranvayavyatirekayorapi niscayat |

tadevam purvacaryan prati akrtakasya sato 'bhavat  
"sadakaranavannityam" iti nityalaksanavirahadeva na tannityatvam |  
yattu sad utpattimat tad uktena nyayenavasyamnasitayopagatam paraih  
kalantarasthayi na bhavatiti prati paditam |

[44. samanyena sattvaksanikatvayostadatmyavyaptipradarsanam ]]

yada tu yat sat tat ksanikameveti samanyenocyate  
krtakakrtakalaksanam sato bhedamanapeksya praudhavaditaya  
krtakasyapi cavasyambhavi vinaso iti paropagamo napeksyate, tada  
vinasam pratyanapekssatvameva sarvasya na sidhyati | yesam hi  
vinaso bhavam(van) drsto ghatadinam tesameva  
taddhaitvayogat tatanapeksa yujyate | ye tu desadivyavahitah  
parvatadayo va vinasamavisanto na drstah tesamavasyam  
vinasitvopagamanibandhanabhavadantye 'pyayam vinasam pratyanapekssa  
eva vinasayanna'visesadadavapi tadbhavanivyata iti vaktumasakyatvat  
tatsvabhavasapeksatvat | vinasam  
pratyanapekssatvasiddherakrtakanam cakasadinam  
vinasisvabhavasapeksanamityanapeksaya sato  
nasvarasvabhavatasiddheh  
anvayavyatirekayostannibandhanayorayogamutpasyannarthakriyavirodhalaksana  
meva tada badhakam pramanam tadatmyaprasadhakamabhidhanyamiti  
manyamanah purvapaksamutthapayannaha- "svabhavato" nasvaratve  
'pyuktena (hbt 145) nyayena paridrsyamanavinasanam  
ghatadinam "kascid" desadivyavahitah  
parvatadirvanupalabdhavinasah krtako 'pi sadrupa  
akasadirvakrtakah sanna "'tatsvabhavo 'pi" avinasisvabhavo 'pi

syat | apisabdah sambhavanayam | tasya  
vinasivabhavasamsadhakapramanabhavadasankayata etat | tatasca  
vinasivabhavasapeksatvat tadanapeksatvamasiddhamiti tadvasat  
sadhyaasya ksanikatvasya sattvasvabhavatvasiddheh tannibandhana  
nanvavyatirekasiddhiriti | kim punarattrasankanimitam yena  
kascidatatsvabhavo 'pyasankayata ityaha- "na hi sarvah sarvasya  
svabhava" iti | vicitrasvabhava hi bhava drsyante- kecit  
sapatighah kecidapatighah, tatha nilaniladivabhava, tatha  
kecidvinasinah anye tvavinasivabhava sankayanta iti  
purvapaksasanka |

na- 'kascidatatsvabhavo 'pi syat'- iti asankaniyam, tathabhava  
hyaksanikatvam tasya syat | tasmimsca satyavastutvaprasangat kuto  
'tatsvabhavatasanka? | katham punaraksanikatve  
'vastutvaprasangah? | yatah sattvasya  
ksanikatvasvabhavatayanvavyatirekasiddhiritiyata aha- "saktirhi"  
ityadi |

[45. arthakriyakaritvameva sattvam, tacca ksanikanameveti ]]

evam manyate- iha tavadidameva vicaraniyam kimlaksanametad  
bhavanam sattvam yuktamiti | tatra na sattayogalaksanamavyapteh,  
samanyadivabhavat | vandhyasutadisvapi bhavad ativyapterva |  
vandhyasutadinamasattvat katham sattayogah? iti cet | na |  
itaretarasrayat | yatastesamasattvam sattayogavirahadeva  
tadvirahascasattvaditi | yadi ca satameva sattayogah evam tarhyanyat  
sattvalaksanamabhidhaniyam sattayogasya ca vaiartham, tat eva  
vastunah sattvat | sarvarthakriyasamarthyavirahat  
sattayogabhavastesamiti (hbt 146) cet | evam sati  
yadevarthakriyasamarthyayuktam tasyaiva sattayoga  
ityarthakriyasamarthyameva bhavalaksanamayatamityaparthakah |  
sattayogah | "ittham ca" evam | anyatha samanyadinam katham  
svarupam sattvam syat? | arthakriyasamarthyam tu sarvesamastiti  
tadeva bhavalaksanam |

"utpadavyavyaghnaavyayuktam sat" ityetaapyayuktam,  
dhrauvyenotpadavyayayorvirodhat ekasmim(smin) dharminyayogat |  
kathañcidutpadavyayau kathañcit dhrauvyamiti cet | yathotpadavyayau na  
tatha dhrauvyam, yatha ca dhrauvyam na tathotpadavyayaviti naikam vastu  
yathoktalaksanam syat | tato 'nyasya bhavalaksanasyayogat  
saktescantasah svajñanajanane 'pyupagamat paraih, anyatha  
satpadarthadivavasthanayogat saiva bhavalaksanam,  
sarvasaktivirahah punarabhavalaksanam |

sarvagrahanam ca sarvasya vastuno  
vastvantarasaktiviraharupatvadabhavatanirasartham | yasya tu na  
kvacicchaktih sa evaikantenabhava ucyate |

saktilaksanameva sattvamaksanike syat tatah ksanikatmata  
sattvasya na sidhyatiti kuto 'nvavyatirekau? iti cet, aha- "na

caivaksanikasya" kvacit karye 'ntaso jñanalaksane 'pi saktirasti  
tat kutastasya tallaksanam sattvamatitaderiva bhavisyati?, yatah  
sattvasya ksanikatmata na sidhyet |

nanu ca sakteratindriyatvat karananam karyarambhaniyamabhavacca  
katham tadviraho 'ksanikasya bhavet yato 'sya  
sarvasaktivirahalaksanenasattvena virodhina nirakriyamanam  
sattvam ksanikatmatamevanubhavet yato 'nvayavyatirekau syatamityata  
aha- "kramayaugapadyabhyam" ityadi | naiva pratyaksatah  
karyavirahadva sarvasaktiviraho 'ksanikatve ucyate, kintu  
tavdyapakavirahat | tatha hi- kramayaugapadyabhyam karyakriya vyapta  
prakarantarabhavat | tatah  
karyakriyasaktivyapakayostayoraksanikatve (hbt 147) virodhat  
nirvrttestavdyaptayah karyakriyasakterapi nirvrttiriti  
sarvasaktivirahalaksanamasattvamaksanikatve  
vyapananupalabdhirakarsati, viruddhayorekatrayogat | tato nirvrttam  
sattvam ksanikesvevavatisthamanam tadatmatamanubhavatiti-  
'yat sat tat ksanikameva'; ityanvayavyatirekarupaya vyapteh  
siddhirniscayo bhavati |

nanu ca prakarantarabhavat karyamankuradikam bijadina  
kramayaugapadyabhyameva kriyata ityucyate sa eva tu prakarantaravirahah  
karyatmanah kutah siddhah? |  
prakarantarasyopalabdhilaksanapraptatve kathamatyantasambhavah? |  
kevalam desadinisedhamatrameva syat |  
anupalabdhilaksanapraptatvenasattaniscayo viprakarsinamiti  
kutastadabhasiddhih? | tatah prakarantarenarthakriyasambhavat  
kramayaugapadyanivrttavapi narthakriyasamarthyannivrttiriti kuto  
'ksanikatve sati sarvasamarthyavirahalaksanamasattvam?, yatah  
sattvasya ksanikatmatayanvayavyatirekau syatam? | na |  
ubhayathapyadosat | tatha hi- kramo nama paripatih  
karyantarasahtyam kaivalyamankuradeh, yaugapadyamapi  
tasyaparairbbijadikaryaih sahtyam | prakarantaram  
cankuradeh tadubhayavasthvirahae 'pyanyathabhavanam | tasya  
cankuradisvabhavyanyasahitasya kevalasya vabhave  
pratyaksabodhagamyanane satyupalabdhilaksanaprapta eva svabhavah  
kramayaugapadyabhavabahirbhuto nopalabhyate | vastunah  
upalabhyasyanyasahitye kaivalye capanite tadviviktadesadipratibhasinah  
pratyaksasyodayat svabhavanupalambhata  
evabhavaniscayadilaksanavyavaharavrtteh | tasya  
cankuradibhavyavasthadvayabahirbhavanisedhe  
kayosciddesakalayoh desantaradau  
kramenankuradibhavavatoritarasmin va bhavet 'pi na kacit ksatih |  
tatah pratyaksata eva prakarantarabhavasiddheh katham  
kramayaugapadyabhyamarthakriyasaktiviryapta syat? | sastrakarastu  
yatha pratyaksata eva prakarantarabhavasiddhih tatha svayam "etena  
kramakramadayo 'pi"ti atidisan vaksyati |

anupalabdihilaksanapraptatve 'pi prakarantarasya kramayaugapadyayoranyo  
'nyavya vacchedarupatvadevasrayasi (devabhavasi)ddhi tathahi-  
anyonyavyavacchedarupanamekanisedhenaparavidhanat tasyapratisedhe  
vidhipratisedhayorvirodhadubhayapratisedhatmanah prakarantarasya  
kutah sambhavah? | atra prayogah- yatra yatprakaravyavacchedena  
yaditaraprakaravyavasthanam na tatra prakarantasambhavah,  
tadyathanilaprakaravyavacchedenanilaprakarantaravyavasthayam pite |  
asti ca kramayaugapadyayoranyataraprakaravyavacchedena  
taditaraprakaravyavasthanam vyavacchidyamanaprakaravisayikrte  
sarvatra karyakaranarupe vastuniti viruddhopalabdhih  
vyavacchidyamanaprakaretaravyavasthanam ca, prakarantasambhavasca  
tato bahirbhavalaksana  
ityanayostattvanyatvarupayoranyonyapariharasthitalaksanatvat | na  
catrapi badhakantarasanakayanavasthanamasankaniyam,  
purvaprasiddhasya virodhasya smaranamatratvat | viruddhopalabdhisu  
bahirddharmine hetoh sadbhavamupadarsya virodhasadhanameva badhakam,  
tacehasti | tato viruddhayorekatrasambhavat pratiyogyabhavaniscayah  
sitosnasparsayoriva bhavabhavayoriva veti kuto 'navastha? |

tatra na kramenaksanikah karyani  
karotyavisesadakaravasthayamiva | sahakaryapeksa ca  
dvidvidhasyapi saharitvasyayogadanupanyasaniya | sarvesam  
caikakriyakala eva kriyaprasakteh, tatkarakasya svabhavasya tadaiva  
bhavat | napi yugapat, pratyaksadivirodhat, punastatkriyaprasangacca  
| krtatvanneti cet, na, samarthyapayat | anyatha  
pragapyakarakarupavisesadakriya syat | krtasya kartumasakyatvaditi  
cet | saktasaktataya tarhyekatraiva karye bhedaprasanga  
salikodravabijaderiva | nityasca yada yugapat karoti tatah pragapi  
bhavat tadaiva tatkiyaprasangah punastato 'pi purvataram ityevam na  
kadacidyugapat kriya syat | purvottarakalayoscaikada yugapatkarino  
'nyada sarvarthakriyasamarthyavirahalaksanamasattvam (hbt 149)  
syaditi katham na ksanikata? | kriyopagame va kramapaksa eva | tatra  
cokto dosah | evamaksanikatve sati  
caksuradyayatananamasattvaprasangat ksanikatayameva sattvamiti  
yat sat tat ksanikameveti sato nasvaratmatasiddheh  
anvavyatyatirekarupavyaptisiddhiriti ||

### 3. karyakaranabhavavyavastha |]

tadevam svabhavahetau tadatmyasiddhinibandhanamanvavyatyatirekaniscayam  
pratipadya karyahetau karyakaranabhavasiddhinimittatvat tayostasyasca  
pratyaksanupalambhanibandhanayah prageva darsitatvat  
tagdatamaparamapi paresam bhrantikaranapanetum tadvisayam  
darsayannaha- "arthantare" hetorvyatirikte vastuni gamye "karyam hetuh"  
| anarthantare tu svabhavo heturityuktam | kasmal punararthantare  
karyameva heturityaha- "avyabhicarat" iti karyameva hyarthantaram na  
vyabhicarati nanyat yathoktam prak tatah karyamevarthantare gamye  
heturucyate samyogavasagdamakatve |

"na ca kenacit" ityadina yah sarvatha gamyagamakabhavaprasanga  
acaryenoktah parasya, tamihapi karyaahetau parah kadacit  
prasañjayeditiyasankamana aha- "karyakarana- " ityadi | yadi hi  
karyam heturucyate tada karyaakaranabhavena karanenasya gamakatvam  
| tatha ca sati sarvatha gamyagamakabhavah prapnoti | agneh  
samanyadharmavad visesadharmapi tarnaparnadayo gamyah syuh  
| dhumasyapi visesadharmavad dravyatvaparshivadvadayo 'pi  
samanyadharmam gamaka bhavayuh | kutah? "sarvatha janyajanakabhavat"  
| janyajanakabhavo hi karyaakaranabhava ucyate | sa ca  
nagnidhumayoramsena api tu sarvena prakarena | tathahi- yatha  
agniragnitvadravyatvasattvadibhih samanyadharmairjanakah tatha  
tarnaparnatvadibhirvisesadharmairapi, yatha ca dhumo  
dhumatvapandutvadibhih svaniyatairvisesadharmairjanyah tatha  
samanyadharmairapi sattvadravyatvadibhih | tatasca yatha tayoh  
karyaakaranabhavah tathaiva gamyagamakabhavah prapnoti, tasyaiva  
tannibandhanatvaditi purvapaksasanka | atraha- "na sarvatha  
janyajanakabhavah" tatasca kutastatha gamyagamakabhavah syat? |  
kasmāt? iti cet, (hbt 151) "tadabhava" tesam  
tarnaparnatvadinam visesadharmanamabhava "bhavato"  
dhumamatrasya tebhya eva visesadharmebyo bhavatiti evamatmanah  
"tadutpattiniyamasyabhavat" | tatha "tadabhava" agnyabhava bhavato  
dravyatvadeh samanyadharmasyagnerevayam bhavati tyevamrupasya  
tadutpattiniyamasyabhavat kutah sarvatha janyajanakabhavah?, yatah  
sarvatha gamyagamakabhavah syat | na hyasati tadutpattiniyame  
janyajanakabhavo vyavasthapayitum yuktah | yata evam "tasmāt  
karyam" dhumadikam "svabhavairyavadbhi" rdhumatvadibhih  
svagataih | itthambhūtalaksana ca trtiya | "avinabhavi" vina na  
bhavati | kairvina na bhavati? | 'karane yavadbhih svabhavaih';  
ityatrapī sambadhyate | karanasritairyavadbhih svabhavairvina te  
karyagatah svabhava na bhavanti hetuh taistesamiti gamyate | kva  
avinabhavi? | "karane" karanavisaye aparō 'rthah "karane"  
adharasaptami | idanim karanasthah  
svabhavairyavadbhiragnitvadravyatvadibhiravinabhavi tesam  
karanaganam samanyadharmanam hetuh karyam gamakam |  
kasmāt? ityaha- "tat-karyatvaniyamāt" tesameva karanaganam  
samanyadharmanam tat karyamityevamrupasya niyamasya sadbhavat |  
nahi tan samanyadharman kadacidapi karyam vyabharati |

evam karanaganamamsam pascatyenarthena nirupya  
praktanarthena karyaganamamsam nirupayannaha- "taireva ca" ityadi  
| karyamapi taireva dharmaih svagataih karanaganam  
dharmanam gamakam yathantara sambhavino  
dhumatvapanduparnatvadayo visesarupastaih karanagataih  
samanyadharmairvina na bhavanti | atrapi 'tat-karyatvaniyamāt';  
ityapeksyate | tesameva karyaganam visesadharmanam  
karanagasamanyadharmapeksaya karyatvaniyamāt | na hi te  
visesadharmah karyagatah karanasthasamanyadharmairvina

kadacidapi bhavanti | tatastesameva karyatvaniyamah, nanyesam  
dravyatvadinam (hbt 152) karanasthasamanyadharmairvina bhavatam |  
tadevam karanasya samanyadharmah eva gamya na visesadharmah,  
karyasyapi visesadharmah eva gamaka na samanyadharmah,  
tatkaryatvaniyamah | ye tu karanasya visesadharmah  
yaistatkaryatvaniyamah karyamatrasya nastiti na te gamyah | ye ca  
karyasya samanyadharmah dravyatvadayastesamapi  
tatkaryatvaniyamabhavadeva gamakatvam nastiti karyakaranabhavena  
gamakatve kutah sarvatha gamyagamakabhavah paresamiva prasajyeta? |

[2. janyajanakabhavasya sarvatha sattve 'pi gamyagamakabhavasya na  
tathatvam ]]

parasyanisthapadanamasankayaha- "amsena" ityadi | yadi hi  
karanasya samanyadharmah eva gamyah karyasyapi visesadharmah eva  
gamakah tatkaryatvaniyamadisyanate, hanta tarhyasena  
janyajanakabhavah praptah | karanasya samanyadharmah eva janaka na  
visesadharmah, karyasyapi visesadharmah eva janya na  
samanyadharmah iti syat | sarvatha ca janyajanakabhavo 'bhimata  
ityubhyupagamavirodhah | etat pariharati- namsena  
janyajanakabhavaprasangah, niramsatvena vastunah sarvatmana  
tadabhyupagamah, gamyagamakabhavasyapi sarvathabhimatatvat | tadaha-  
"tadjanya" ityadi | yadi hi karyasya taih  
karanagatairvisesadharmairjanyo yo visesah sa grahitum sakyate,  
tada tadjanyavisesagrahane 'bhimatatvat  
karanagatavisesadharmanam gamyatvasya | tatha lingaviseso  
dhumatvadi upadhirvisesanam yesam dravyatvadinam  
samanyanam karyaganam tesam cabhimatavagdamakatvasya |  
tatha hi- agurudhumagrahane bhavatyeva tadagneranumanam  
dhumatvavisesanena ca dravyatvadinagneranumanam | na hi sarvatha  
janyajanakabhavo 'stityeva tathaiva gamyagamakabhavo bhavati, tasya  
jñanapeksatvat | tatha hi- na sattamatrena lingasya gamakatvam,  
tasya jñanapatvat | jñanako hi svaniscayapekso jñanapyamartham  
jñanapayati, nanyatha | katham (hbt 153) tarhyuktam "tadabhavah  
bhavatah tadutpattiniyama(ma)bhavah" iti |? | sarvatha  
janyajanakabhavabhyupagame tadabhavah bhavasyaivabhavadityata aha-  
"avisista"- ityadi | yadi hi tadjanyavisesa  
grahanarahitamavisistam karyamatramupadiyate  
lingavisesopadhirahitam va dravyadikam tada  
"avisistasamanyavivaksyam" karanagatavisesabhavah 'pi  
dhumamatrasya bhavah tadavisistasya ca dravyatvaderagnyabhavah 'pi  
bhavad vyabhicara iti sarvatha janyajanakabhavo nesyaate, tadabhavad  
gamyagamakabhavasca | na tu visesavivaksyam, tatra  
vyabhicarabhavah | tatha hi- yadi namadhumamatram  
tarnaparnadivisesabhavah bhavati, na tu tadjanyo visesah, sa  
yadi grahitum sakyate, tada visesasya gamyatvamastyeva, niscitasyaiva  
lingatvat | tatha yadyapi dravyatvasattvamamatramagnyabhavah 'pi bhavati na  
tu dhumatmakamiti tadavisistasavyabhicarad gamakatvamapi na varyata

iti |

[3. karyakaranabhavapratiteratidurlabhatvasankaya nirasah ]

atra parasya vacanavakasamasankayaha- "kasyacit" dhumadeh  
"kadacit" kasmimscit kale "kutascit" agnyadeh "bhava 'pi" sati  
"sarvo" dhumadih "tadrso" yadrsa ekadagnyaderbhavana drsta  
tajjatiyah, "tathavidhajanma" yathavidhat sa eko bhavan drstah  
tadsadeva janma yasya sa | "tathavidhajanmetyetat kutah"  
pramanadavasitam? yenocyate 'karyahetau  
karyakaranabhavasiddhinibandhanavanvayavyatirekau'; iti | tathahi- yadi  
nama pratyaksanupalambhabhyam  
kasyacidhumasyagnyadisamagrikaryatvamavagatam kimetavatanyasyapi  
tadsasya tadsakaryata sidhyati, tatra tannibandhanayoh  
pratyaksanupalambhayoravyaparata | yatraiva hi tayorvyaparastasyaiva  
tatkaryata bhavatu, tadanyasya tu kimayatam? yena tathavidhadasya janma  
syat | evam hi kasyacidhumavyakteragnyadijanyata drsteti kinna  
ghataderapi sabhyupagamyate? anyatvena (hbt 154) visesabhavat | ka  
evam sati dosah? iti cet ; tatha ca pramanabhavena  
tathavidhajanmatvaniscayadatadsadapi janmasankayam  
tadsasya dhumaderagnyadina'nvayavyatirekau na niscitaviti kutah  
karyahetorgamakativam? | na hi yo 'saveko desakalavasthaniyato  
'gnivisesahetuko dhumo 'dhigatah pratyaksanupalambhabhyam  
tasyaivanvayavyatirekau pratipattavyau | tasya desantaradavasambhavat |  
kim tarhi? | tadsasya samanyatmana eva lingatvat tasya  
catathavidhadapi janmasankayam kutastathavidhenanvayo vyatireko  
va? | taduktam-

"avasthadesakalanam bhedad bhinnasu saktisu | bhavanamanumanena  
pratitiridurllabha ||" iti |

siddhantavadyaha- "na, atadbhavinah" ityadi | evam manyate- ihaikada  
dhumaderagnyadisamagrijanmataya pratyaksanupalambhabhyam  
niscitarupatve 'pi tadsasyatadsadapi bhavah samasankyate  
yathaparidrstadanyatvena | tatra yo 'savagnyadisamagrijanmataya  
dhumavisesa ekada niscitastadapeksaya yathanyo  
dhumavisesastadrso yo 'nyadrsadapi- bhavanam  
vicitrasaktitaya- bhavediti sankayate, tatha so  
'pyekadagnyadisamagrijanmataya niscitastadanyapeksaya tadrso eva  
| tatra yadi tadanyasya tadsasyatadsajjanma syat tada  
tadsasya svabhavasya nagnyadisamagrijanmatayasya svabhavateti  
paridrstasyapi dhumasya nagnyadisamagri karanamityayatam |  
tadsasya  
svabhavasyagnyadisamagrivilaksanakaranajanyasvabhavatvat |  
tatascagnyadisamagriya akarantvat yo mayaikada tato bhavan  
drsto dhumah so 'pi na bhavet | nahi yad yasya karanam na bhavati  
tat tatha sakrdapi jayate, tasyahetukatvaprasangaditi |  
"atadbhavinah" iti tacchabdena vivaksitamagnyadikaranam  
parigrhyate, na tat atat, tavidilaksanam atadsam

sakramurddhadikam, atasmad bhavitum silam (hbt 155) yasya  
tasyatadbhavinastadsasya tallaksanasya dhumavastunah "sakrdapi"  
ekadapi "tatah" agnyadeh "abhavad" bhavavirodhat | bhavati ca  
tadrso 'gnyadisamagritah tatastadsasya svabhavasya  
tadsameva karanamityavagamyate sakrtpravrttabhyameva  
pratyaksanupalambhabhyamiti kuto vyabhicarasanka? | tena yadrso  
dhumo 'gnyadisamagrya bhavan drstah sakrt tadsasya tasya  
tajjanyasvabhavataya tadsadeva bhavat 'yatra  
dhumastatragnyadisamagri'; ityanvayavyatirekaniscayah |

athavanyatha vyakhyayate- iha pratyaksanupalambhanibandhana  
karyakaranabhavasiddhih pragukta tannibandhanavanvayavyatirekau  
pratipadayitum, taccayuktam | tatha hi- "kasyacit"  
dhumasyagnyadisamagryanantarabhavina adyasya "kadacit"  
prathamotpadakale "kutascid" agnyadisamagryah "bhava 'pi" utpade 'pi  
"sarvastadrso" yadsah prathamaksanabhavi dhumo  
dvitiyadiksaneshvapi tadsah pratyaksata eva tasya  
purvaksanavilaksanataya pratiteh | "tathavidhajanma" iti  
yathavidhadagnindhanasamagrilaksanat karanadadyo dhumaksana  
utpannastathavidhajjanma yasya sa "tathavidhajanmetyetat kutah" naiva  
tasya dhumaderabhavat | evam ca yadyato drstam tasyanyato 'pi  
bhavasya darsanat sarvatranasvasa iti manyamana aha- "tatha ca"  
anagnito dhumadapi dhumasya bhava sakramurddhaderapi tasya  
bhavavirodhadagnina dhumasya nanvayavyatirekaviti cenmanyase iti  
purvapaksasanka |

taduktam-

"ksanikatve katham bhavah kvacidayattavrttayah |  
prasiddhakaranabhava yesam bhavastato 'nyatah ||

atascanagnito mad yatha dhumasya sambhavah | sakramurddhvastatha tasya  
kena varyeta sambhavah ||"iti |

siddhantavadyaha- nagnindhanasamagrijanyo yadrso dhumastadrsa  
eva dhumadapi bhavati karanabhedena | kutascit samyat (hbt 156)  
sarupatayavasiyamanasyapyanyadrsatvat | tadrso  
hyagnindhanasamagriksanantarajanya adya evaparah ksanastatha  
tadanya adya evaparagnindhanasamagrijanya iti tadsasya dhumasya  
dhumadasambhavat na kvacidanasvasah karyah | tatha yadrso  
dvitiyaksanabhavi prathamadhumaksanajanito  
dhumaksanastadrso 'paraprathamadhumaksanajanita eva dvitiyo  
dhumaksano na trtiyadih | evam  
trtiyaksanadisvapyankuradisu ca sarvatra vacyam | kutah  
punarayam vibhagah? iti cet, aha- "atadbhavinah" atasmad-  
anagnindhanadirupad dhumad bhavanasilasya  
prathamaksanavilaksanasya dhumasya "sakrdapi" ekadapi "tatah"  
agnyadisamagryah "abhavada" bhavayogad | yatha hi  
prathamaksanapeksaya dvitiyastadsastatha tadapeksaya prathamam

'piti tadrsvavisesat tadrsvasagnito bhavet tadrso  
nagnijanyasvabhavah iti sakrdapi tato na bhavet | bhavan va  
tadjanyasvabhavatamatmanastadrsvah khyapayatiti kuto 'nyadrsvad  
bhavet? tasmadnyadrsvad bhavannanyadrsva eva tato na vyabhicarah |

[4. bhinnakaranajanyanam dhumanam atadrsvatve 'pi sadrsyat  
tadrsvabhimanah |]

nanu sarvesam dhumaksananam  
kathaksananaksisrutikalikaranadikayamarthakriyayamupayoga  
t katham tadrsvabhavata na syat? | na, tasya apyarthakriyayah  
ksanabhedopadhiyamanarupayah tadrsvabhavat tatrap  
tulyadosatvat | katham tarhi loke sarvatra dhumavyavaharah iti cet;  
sadrsvaparabhavanibandhanaikatvadyavasayavasat  
ksaniarvyavaharayogacca | sadrsye sati katham na tadrsvata?  
iti cet | tadrsvadanyatvat sadrsasya | tatha hi- gosadrsvo bhavati  
gavayah na tu tadrsvah, gorevaparasya tadrsvatvat |  
paramarthenatadrse 'pi tadrsvabhimanam mandamatinam bhavan  
katham nivartyet? | tatha hi- tattvadyavasayo 'pi tavad-  
atasminnarvagdrsvam vinivarayitum na paryate, kimanga  
punastadrsvadyavasayah? yathoktam-

"samanavarnasamsthane santane 'tyatra jayate | atasmimstanmatih  
pumsam kimutaikatra samtatau? ||" iti |

tattvacintakastu tadrsvatadrsvakaranabhedat  
tadrsvatadrsvatam bhavanam anumanyante na tadrsvatam | tad  
yadyatadrsvadapi tadrsvo bhavet tada tasya tadjanyah svabhava  
ityatadbhavinah sakrdapi tato bhavo na syat | amumevartham  
samarthayamana aha- "parasparapeksaya" ityadi | karanapeksaya hi  
janyasvabhavam karyam, karyapeksaya ca janakasvabhavam karanam |  
yato hi karanad yad bhavad drsvam tasya tadjanyasvabhavah,  
itarasya ca tadjanaka iti pratiyate | anyatha tasya tato bhavayogat,  
itarasya ca tadjananayogat | yadi namaivam tatah prakrte kim  
siddham? ityata aha- "tatra" etasmin nyaye sati "yadi dhumo" yadrsva  
adyo 'gnyadisamagrijanitastadrsvo dvtiyadiksanabhavi  
"agnyadisamagrya" agnindhanadikaranakalapata tadjanakasvabhavataya  
nirddharita "danyato" "gnindhanadisamagrijanitadadyaddhumaksanad  
bhavet | tada "tasya" tadrsvasya dhumasvabhavasya  
"tadjanyo" "gnyadisamagrijanyah" "svabhavo na bhavati" kintu dhumajanya  
eveti krtva sakrdapi "tato" "gnyadisamagrityo "na bhaveta" |  
tadrsvasya hi svabhavasyanyato bhavet tadjanyasvabhavata,  
nagnyadijanyasvabhavateti kutah sakrdapi tato bhavo yujyeta | atra  
drsvantah "arthantaravad" iti | yatha  
hyarthantaramatajjanabhimatamanyato bhavet na tadjanyasvabhavam  
nagnyadisamagrijaniasvabhavamiti sakrdapi tato na bhavati tadvat  
tadrsvo dhumo 'piti tato bhavannanyadrsva evasaviti gamyate |  
svanmatam- agnyadisamagryasavatajjaniasvabhavo 'pi tadrsvo

balajjanyate kastasya tapasvino 'paradhah? ityata aha- "napi" na  
kevalam svayamatajjanyasvabhavataya tato na bhavet,  
kintvagnyadisamagryapi tam tadsam dhumam- yadrso  
dvtiyadiksanabhavi- (hbt 158) na janayet | kutah? |  
atajjanasvabhavatvat | tadsasya hyanyato bhava sa eva  
tajjananasvabhavo nagnyadisamagriti tajjananasvabhavavikala katham  
tam janayet? | atrapyudaharanam- "samagryantaravaditi" | yatha  
samagryantaramatajjanasvabhavabhimatam na janayati  
tadvadagnyadisamagryapi | tatha hi- sa atmiyam svabhavamanusrtyaiva  
pravartate, tatah kuto 'sau samagribalajjayeta? |

[5. tadsatadsajanyatve karyasyapi tadsatadsatvam ]]

syammatam- agnyadisamagrijanyasvabhavo 'pi tadrso dhuma  
dhumajanyasvabhavo 'pi yatha sa eva dhuma indhanajanyasvabhavo  
'gnijanyasvabhavascobhayato bhavati | tatha tadrso 'pi dhuma  
ubhayaamagrijanyasvabhavatayobhayato bhavisyatityata aha- "na ca" naiva  
"dhumasya" tadsasya "tadatajjanyah" agnyadisamagrijanyo  
dhumajanyasca "svabhavo yuktah" yuktya sangatah | kutah?  
"ekasvabhavatvat" tadsasya dhumarupasya bhedabhavat | nahi tasya  
kalabhede 'pi tadrgrupata bhidyate | bhede  
hyanyadrsasyanyadrsadbhave vivadayogat | tasya yadi  
tadsatadsakaranajanyata syat  
tatastadsatadsasvabhavataiva syat | tadeva darsayannaha-  
"dhumadhuma"- ityadi | dhumasabdena yadrso  
'gnyadisamagrijanyastadsah svabhavo 'bhipretah,  
adhumasabdenanyadrsakaranajanyo dhumajanito 'nyadrsah |  
tayosca tadsatadsakaranajanyatayaiva  
tadsatadsasvabhavatavagantavya vaksyamananitya |  
tenagnidhumalaksanat "dhumadhumaananasvabhavat"  
tadsatadsajananasvabhavat tadsatadsatayasya bhavato  
dhumadhuma[svabhava]stadsatadsasvabhavah syat  
kutastadrsa eva? | kuta etat? ityaha- "karyasvabhavanam" ityadi |  
karyanam hi ye svabhavah parasparasambhavinah te  
parasparavilaksanakaranasamagrisvabhavakrta na svabhavika  
ahetukatvaprangat | tatastadsatadsad bhavato dhumasya  
tadsatadsasvabhavataiva syat |

syammatam- naiva tadsatadsasvabhavatayam  
tadsatadsakaranapeksa, karyanamutpattimatra eva  
karanapeksanadityata aha- "akaranapeksane ca"  
tadsatadsarupatayam tadsatadrsa-  
karanapeksane ca tadsatadsatayah  
"ahetukatvaprangat" | na hi tadsatadsasvabhavayorabhutva  
bhavavyatirekenanya kacidutpattih yatra  
tadsatadsasvabhakarananirapeksanamapi tadapeksa syat  
| tasmadutpattisabdena tadsatadsasvabhavataivocyata iti | tatra  
karanapeksopagame katham tadsatadsatayam

karanapeksa na syat | tasmāt samagrīnam  
tadrsatadrsatvadeva karyanam  
tadrsatadrsasvabhavavibhaga iti kuto  
'nyadrsattadrsasambhavah? iti |

yattuktam 'yathāiko dhumo 'gnindhanabhyam vilaksanabhyam  
janyate tathāikalaksanamāpi karyam vilaksanadāpi samagryantarad  
bhavisyati'; iti | tadayuktam | yato nasmabhirvilaksanam  
janakatvam varyate janayantyeva paraspavilaksana api  
svahetuparinamopanidhidharmanastadavasthaniyatah tadekam karyam,  
tasya tu tesam ca paraspapeksaya janyajanakasvabhavataniyamāt  
tadrsasya tadrsadeva janmocyate nanyadrsat,  
tasyatajjananasvabhavatvat, tadabhave 'pyanyato  
bhavatastadutpattiniyamabhavat | aniyame ca karyakaranabhavayogat |  
yadi tvagnirivendhanopadanopakrtastadupadanopakrtam cendhanamiva  
tadavasthaniyatamatadrsamāpi dhumadikam tadrsam dhumam  
janayet pratyaksanupalambhabhyam ca tathavagamyeta tadagnyadivat so  
'pi tajjananasvabhavataniyamāt tadrsajanakah kena nanumanyeta |  
tadabhave 'pi tu tadrsasya bhava  
tayorjanyajanakasvabhavataniyamabhavat kutah  
karyakaranatetyahetutaiiva tadrsasyanyadrsad bhavatah syat |  
yata evam "tasmāt" so 'gnindhanadisamagriviseso mantavyo "yah"  
adya "dhumajanano" nanyah "sa" dhuma adyo yah  
"gnyadisamagrivisesena" janito nanya a (hbt 160) iti krtva  
karyakaranayorevam yathoktena nyayena janyajanakarupasya svabhavasya  
niyamād yadrsam yasya karanamekada  
pratyaksanupalambhabhyamevavadharitam "tadvijatiyat" tato  
'nyadrsat karanāt "utpattih" tadrsasya karyasya "na bhavati"  
anyadrsasya eva na varyata iti |

tadevam tadrsatadrsakaranakrtakatvam  
tadrsatadrsakaryasvabhavasya pratipadyopasamharannaha- "tat"  
tasmāt yadrsam karyam yadrsat karanāt drstam  
pratyaksanupalambhabhyam niscitamekada tat t'nna vyabhicarati"  
tadrsamanyadrsanna bhavati | yanāivam "tena" karanena "siddhe  
karyakaranabhava" tadrsasya "karyasya" tadrsameva karanamiti  
niscaye sati yathoditena nyayena "karyasya karanena  
vyaptira"nvayavyatirekarupa "siddha" bhavati |

"na vijatiyadutpattiriti" drstakaranavijatiyat  
karanadanyadrsannotpattirityasamumarthamapratipadyamanah karyasya  
vijatiyat karanannotpattirityayamatrārtho 'bhimata iti manvanah  
parascodayannaha- "nanu" svato "vijatiyadāpi" karanāt "kiñcit"  
karyam "bhavad drstam" tat katham na vijatiyadutpattirityasya  
na drstavirodhah syat | katham yathā ityaha- "tad yathā  
gomayadeh" adigrahanāt srngacandrakantadeh "salukadi"  
adigrahanaccharodakadi | tathā hi- gomayacchalukasya bhavah  
srngaccharasya candrakantadapama | na ca gomayadikam

salukaderna vijatiyam tat kimucyate na vijatiyadutpattih iti |  
siddhantavadi parasya bhramtatam darsayannaha- "na  
vijatiyadutpattih" iti | yato hi karanad yad bhavad drstam tat  
tato 'nyadrsanna bhavati ityayamatrartho vivaksitah, na tu  
karyavijatiyaditi | na ca tasya vyabhicarah | tadaha- "tathavidhameva  
hi" gomayadirupam "tadrsam" salakadinama "dinimittam"  
salukadiprabandhasya ya adih prathama arambhaksanah tasya  
karanamiti krtva salukadiprabandhasyaderna karanabhedo (hbt  
161) 'nyadrsadutpattih | sarvasya tadadergomayadinimittatvat | yada  
tu prabandhena purvaksananimittanamuttarottaraksananam  
santanenotpatilaksana vrttirbhavati sarasya tada saradbhavah |  
tadevam yasya prabandhadeh srngadibhyo bhavo na tadrsasya  
saradeh yasya ca saradestuduttarotarasya bhavo na tadrsasya  
srngaderiti na drstakaranavijatiyat karanat tadrsasya  
sambhava iti karyahetoranvayavyatirekaniscayah |

yadapi salukadayah purvapurvasvajatinibandhana  
anadisantanapravrta isyante tadapi gomayadibhyah kesañcidbhava  
'pi tadrsatvabhavanna vyabhicara iti darsayannaha- "asti ca" ityadi  
| yasya salukasantanasya gomayadi karanam yasya ca sarvada  
svajatinimittatvam tayorgomayetarajanmanoh salukayorastyeva  
svabhavabhedah parasparamanyadrsatvam "rupasyabhede 'pi" sati |  
tulyakarave sati kathamanyadrsatvam? iti cet, aha- "nahi" ityadi |  
yasmannakaratumyataiva bhavanam "tattve" tadrsatve nimittam yato  
gomayetarajanmanoh salukayorakarasyat tadrsatvameva syanna  
jatibhedah | kuta etat? ityaha- "abhinnakaranamapi" ityadi |  
yesamapi hi samanakarata kesañcidbhavanam tesamapi yata  
akardanyato visesajjatibhedo drsyate tato nakarasamyameva  
jatyekatve nibandhanam | tatha hi- akarasamye 'pi kvacit puspah bhedo  
drsyate niletarakusumayoriva suryayoh, kvacitphalat bandhyetarayoriva  
karkotakyoh, kvacid rasad vanyetarayoriva trapusayoh, kvacid gandhad  
vrksetaraprabhavayoriva campakayoh, kvacit prabhavat  
sparsopayogastramsinyoriva haritakyoriti | tasmadakarasyanibandhanam  
yadyapi 'tadevedam'; iti pratyabhijñanam sajatiyatam  
goamayetarajanmanoh salakayorupakalpayati tathapi  
vilaksanasamagrijanyataya tayorjatibheda evavagantavyah,  
naikajatita | tata eva pratyabhijñanasya bhrantataya tatkalpitasya  
tadrsatvasyalikatvat |

[6. vilaksanasamagrya avilaksanakaryajanakatve dosah ]]

yadi punargomayetaradijanmanah salukakaderagnidhumadijanmano va  
dhumadeh pratyabhijñavasah vilaksanasamagribandhanatve 'pi  
samanasvabhavataiva syat ko dosah syat? ityata aha- "anyatha hi"  
ityadi | yadi hi ya svajati [laksanapratyayantarasa hita samagri ya  
ca] svajatinirapeksha gomayadirupa salukadeh, dhumasya va  
yagninadhanadilaksana ya ca sakramurdvadisvabhava  
dhumadyatmika avi(ka tasyah vi)laksanaya api samagrya

avilaksanam tadsameva karyam dhumasalukadikamutpadyeta tada  
na 'karanasya'; samagrirupasya "bhedabhedabhyam"  
vailaksanyavailaksanyabhyam karyasya "bhedabhedau"  
vailaksanyavailaksanye tajjatiyavijatiyatmake syatamiti  
krtva "visvasya" sakalasya padartharaseh "ahetukau bhedabhedau"  
sajatiyavijatiyatve syatam | tasmad yatra vilaksana samagri tatra  
kutascit samyat sarupatve 'pi vijatiyataiva karyasyeti |

nanu dhumendhanadisamagribhede 'pi dhumasya na jatibhedamamananti  
vidvamsah, atadrapaparavrtterubhayatra samanatvat, naisa  
dosah, ksanabhedasrayasuksmavantarajatibhede 'pi  
sthulasantanasrayavijatiyavyavrtteh samanatvat |  
sabaleyadyavantarajatibhede pyagovyavrttinibandhanagojativad gavam  
sarvadhuanamekasantanavyavasthavyu(pyu)padanakaranaksanabhede  
'pyekakarapratyayanibandhanataya samanatvat | adyasyendhanaprabhavasya  
katham? iti cet | na | indhanajatyānuvidhanat sarvadhuanam | tatha hi-  
agurukarpuracandanadijatibhedamanukurvantyeva taddhumah,  
kasasvasadiharadravyanirmitavartibhedam ca taddhumah,  
tadrasaviryavipakanuvidhanat | na cakaranyataya vijatiyatvam, yato  
nakara'bhedabhedanibandhena sajatiyavijatiyatve | nahi  
salyankuradayah (hbt 163) tabdijadyakaramanukurvate | na ca  
tajjatiyatamasalyadivavrttinibandhanam nanubhavanti | tasmad  
indhanameva tayopadanakaranam agnyadisahakaripratyayahitavisesam  
tathavidham dhumakaryamangaradi bhinnakrti  
janayatityalamatiprasangena |

nanu ca yadi nama samagribhede 'pi karyasya bhedo na jatah tada  
karanabhede satyapi tasyabhavat tasyahetukatastu, abhedasya tu  
kimayatam? yenobhayaohetukatvamucyate ityata aha- "tathahi" ityadi |  
yada hi samagribhede satyapi karyasya bhedo na jata iti tasyahetukatvam-  
na hi hetau satyabhavatah kathañcidapi hetumattopapadyate- tada yo  
'pyasavabhedah karyasya so 'pi samagryoh bhinnatvadasatyabhede jata  
iti kutastasyapi hetumatta? | yatha hi hetau satyabhavato na hetumatta  
tatha hetavasatyapi bhavato hetumatta kutah syat? |  
hetubhedasyaivabhedanibandhanatvat na iti cet; na tarhyayam bhedah kvacit  
padamabadhniyat, salikodravadderapi  
hetubhedasyabhedahetutvannimittamantarena kalpanayam visesabhavat  
| pratibhasabhedasya ca kutascid bhrantinimittat paramarthato bhede  
'pyupalaksanat | syadetat- yo hyatadsadapi tadsodbhavamicchati  
tasya bhedabhedayorahetukatvamistameva bhava eva kevalam hetumanta  
ityata aha- "tadvyatiriktasca" ityadi | nahi bhedabhedavyatiriktah  
kascid bhavanam svabhavo 'sti yastayorahetukatve 'pi hetuman syat |  
tasya tabhyamanyatve 'asyemau bhedabhedau'; iti  
sambandhabhavaprasangat, tadanyasambandhakalpanayamanavasthadosat,  
ananyatve 'pi bhedabhedayorbhavasvabhavasya ca svatmanyevavasthanat  
anupakaracca kutah sambandhita? | upakarakalpanayam ca yadi  
bhavasvabhava svahetubhya eva na kutascid bhinno 'bhinno va samutpanna  
itisyate, tada tadbhave 'pi svabhavanyathatvabhavat kuto

bhinnabhinnata bhavasvabhavasya syat? | atha vyatiriktabhedabhedavasada  
(hbt 164) bhedabhedau svabhavah pratipadyeta, tavapi yadi bhinnau tada  
bhavasvabhavastadavastha eveti na tasya kutascit svarupato bhedo 'bhedo va  
syat | punastadvasad bhedabhedakalpanayam bhavasvabhavasya  
tadavastham tadavasthyamanavastha ca bhedabhedayoh | athabhinnau tada  
bhavasvabhava eva bhedabhedabhyam kriyata iti syat, tasya  
rupantarena karanasambha(mbha)vat; tasya ca hetvantarat pascad  
bhavatastato 'nyatvapattah | na ca bhavasvabhavah kriyate, tasya  
svahetoreva nirvrtteh | svahetubhya eva bhavasvabhavasya kutascid  
bhinnabhinnatmana utpattikalpanayam va bhedabhedayorvyatirekavatoh  
vaiyarthyam; bhedabhedabuddherapi tata eva siddheh | tasmad  
vaisikikalpitayorbhedabhedayorvisesasamanyatmanorayogat  
bhavasvabhava eva bhedabhedasabdavacyah tayorahetukatve  
bhavasvabhavasyaivahetukatvamapatitam | tato  
bhavanamahetukatvannityam sattvamasattvam va syat | aheturkatve hi  
bhavanam yadi kadacit sattvam sarvadaiva syat | atha  
kadacidasattvam tadapi sarvada syat | kadacitkatvam tu  
sattvasyayuktam | kim karanam? | apeksyasyaheturkatve sati  
kasyacidabhavat | yasma "dapeksaya hi" tasyapesaniyasya hetorbhave  
bhavanto 'bhava ca na bhavantah "kadacitkah" kadacidbhava yujyante,  
nanyatheti | tasmanna vilaksanat karanat avilaksanasya  
karyasyotpattirabhyupagantavya, yathoktena nyayenaheturkatvadiprasangat  
|

punarapi vilaksanayah samagryah avilaksanasya karyasyotpattau  
dosantaramaha- "vyavasthavamsca" pratiniyatah "sadhyesu"  
ghatapatadisu "sadhananam" mrttantvadinam loke yo "niyogo"  
ghatarthi mrttpindameva tatra niyunkte na tantun, patartha ca  
tantuneva na mrttpindam ityadikah sa na syat | kasmad? ityaha-  
"karananam"- samagrinam yah "saktayah"-  
atmatisayalaksanastasam "pratiniyame" kacideva samagri  
kvacideva (hbt 165) karye upayujyate nanyanyatretyevamrupe "hi" yasmad  
"kiñcideva" mrdadikam "kasyacideva" ghatadeh sadhanayopadiyate  
"naparam" tadvilaksanam tantvadikam kasmadevam? iti cet? "tasyaiva"  
mrdadeh "tatra" ghatadau "sakte" ryogyatvat "anyasya"  
tantvadestatrasakteh | kasmattasyaiva tatra saktirnanyasya ityata aha  
"tayoh" mrdadestantvadesca "tajjanasvabhavatvena"  
ghatadijananasvabhavatvena "itarasvabhavatvena ca"  
ghatadyajananasvabhavena ca "bheda" anyatvabhavat | nahi  
mrttantvadirupatao 'nyadeva tajjananetarasvabhavatvam nama | yada tu  
samagrinam parasparavilaksananamapi saktipratiniyamo nesya  
vilaksanadapi avilaksanakaryopagamat tada "  
tajjananasvabhavavilaksanadapi" dhumadijananasvabhavam yat  
karanagnindhanadisamagrilaksanam tadvilaksanadapi  
sakramurdvadeh ksanasrayena va  
dhumadestasyagnindhanadisamagrijanyasya dhumasya tatksanasya  
cotpattavisyamanayam "na tajjananasakteh pratiniyamo"

vivaksitadhumadikaryajananasaktipratiniyamah | "iti"tasnad "yat  
kiñcit" karyam "yatah kutascit" karanat "syat" utpadyeta, na  
yathadrstameva yathadrstat | sarvam sarvato jayeteti yavat |  
tasmacchaktipratiniyamah karananamabhyupagantavyah | tato  
vilaksanasamagrijanmanah karyasya kutascit samyat  
sarupasyopalaksane 'pyanyadsataiveti  
sarvastadsastathavidhajanmeti siddham |

syamatam- vilaksanaya api  
samagryastallaksanakaryajananasaktih samaneti tallaksanam  
karyam bhavisyati kasyascideva ca tathabhavanna  
yathoditadosavasara ityata aha "tajjananasaktisame tu" ityadi |  
uktameva tavad atra purvapakse 'na ca dhumasya  
tadatajjanyasvabhava'; ityadikam dusanam | abhyupagamyapidamaha-  
"yadrsi hyagnisahakarinah" tadadhiyamanavikarasye "ndhanasya"  
svabhedena dhumabhedahetoh "saktih" atmatisayastadsyeva  
sakramurddhno (hbt 166) dhumasya va yadi  
tatsÄ•magrÄ«janyadhÄ«mavilaká¹£aa¹±akÄ•ryajananaÄ»aktirÄ•tmÄ•tiÄ»ayalaká¹£aa¹±Ä  
tada tacchaktisame tadevagnindhanadikamevarthannamantarenoktam  
syat, tadvilaksanasya tadavilaksanatmatisayasambhavat | sa eva  
hyagnirya indhanavikaramadadhano dhumam janayati, taccendhanam  
yadagninadhiyamanavikaram dhumam svajatimanukarayati | yadi ca  
sakramurdvaderapi evam bhavatabhyupagamyate tada kevalam namni  
vivadah syat, arthabhedamabhyupagamyata tathabhidhanat | yata evam "iti"  
tasmat "karyam" dhumadikam "drsta"mekada  
pratyaksanupalambhabhyam niscitamataadrupavyavrttenatmana  
"karana"mindhanadikam santanapeksaya ksanapeksaya va "na  
vyabharati" tadvilaksanadanyato na bhavatiti  
karyahetavanvayavyatirekaniscayah sidhyatiti |

4. anupalabdhihetunirupanam |]

[1. vipratipattipradarsanapurvakamanupalabdhesvarupam |]

tadevam karyahetau yato yadbhavadrstam sakrt  
pratyaksanupalambhabhyam tadsasya sarvasya tathavidhadeva janma  
na tadvijatiyadityekasya api karyavyakteh kutascid bhavadarsane  
vyaptyanvayavyatirekasiddhiriti pratipaditam | anupalabdhou tu  
yathoktaya  
nimittantarabhavopadarsananibandhanayornanvayavyatirekayorvipratipattih  
| svarupa eva tu pare vipratipadyante |  
tathahikecidupalabdhyabhavamatramanupalabdhimabhavasya  
prasajyapratishedhatmanah pramanantaravna gamikamicchanti  
isvarasenaprabhrtayah, apare tu  
pratishedhyavisayajñanarupenaparinamamatmanah  
tadanyavastuvisayam vijñanameva vabhavasya gamakam  
pratyaksanumanabhyam pramanantaramahurmimamsakah | na  
hyanyavastuvisayam jñanam pratyaksanumanatmakamabhavam  
pratipadyate, tasya bhavamsavisayatvat, abhavamsasya ca tato

'nyatvat | abhavamse tu nastiti jñanam janayat  
tadabhavapramanakhyaṃ labhate, yathendriyam  
svavisayapratipattijanakatvena pratyaksakhyam | tathanye  
anyabhalaksanam tajjñanalaksanam vanupalabdhimabhavyaiva  
sadhanamahurnabhavyavaharasya, anupalabdherlingadadabhavasiddhau  
svayameva tadvyavaharapravrtteh | naiyayikastu nastiti jñanameva  
kevalapradesadigrahijñanantarabhavipratyaksam na  
pramanantaramabhavya tuccharupasya paricchedatmakamacaksate  
tadevasya ghatadeh pratisedhyasyanupalabdhisabdena yadyucyate na  
kascidvirodhah iti | tadevamanupalabdhou bhedaṃ gata buddhayah  
prativadinamiti tannirasarthamanupalabdhisvarupam  
tavadupadarsayannaha- "upalabdhilaksanapraptasya" ityadi |  
'upalabdhilaksanapraptih'; 'upalambhapratyayantaranaṃ  
samanantaradhipatipratyayasamjñitanam sakalyam, alambanapratyayasya  
svabhavavisesasca | yah svabhavaḥ satsvanyesupalambhapratyayesu  
san pratyakṣa eva bhavati'tyevamrupa sastrakrtanyatra (hbt 168)  
vyakhyata naiyayikavipratipattinirasartham | te  
hyupalabdhilaksanapraptisabdena mahattvanekadravyavattvarupani  
dravyanamahuh | "mahattvanekadravyavattvad rupacopalabdhih" iti  
vacanat | evaṃ copalabdhilaksanapraptasyanupalabdhih satyapi vastuni  
sambhavatityasadvyavaharasiddhavanaikantikityacaksate | na hi  
caksusasyapi rasmermahattvanekadravyavattvarupanyupalambhakani  
bhavanti | na ca tavatanupalambha'pyasavdyavaharastatra sakyate kartum |  
yadaha bhasyakarah- 'nanumanata upalabhyamanasya pratyaksato  
'nupalabdhirabhavaḥ hetuh'; iti | indriyatvat tvagadivat kila prapyakari  
caksurityanumanatascaksuso rasmirupalabhyate tasya pratyaksato  
'nupalabdhih kathamabhavyavaharam sadhayet? iti |  
tadevamanupalabdhilaksanapraptasyanu palabdhimasavdyavahare 'naika  
ntikimahurnaiyayikah  
tannirasamanupalabdhilaksanaprapteraviparitarupopadarsanena  
sastrakaro 'bhyadhat | yada hyupalambhapratyayantarasaḥ sakalyam  
svabhavavisesasca yathokta upalabdhilaksanapraptirucyate na  
mahattvadikam tada kuto vyabhicaravakasah?, sati vastuni tasya  
asambhavat | mahattvadikam tvasambhavadeva  
nopalabdhilaksanapraptisabdena vacyam | nahi rupadivyatiriktam  
dravyam tatpratibhasavivekinakarantarena svajñane pratibhasate | na  
ca pratibhasamanamanatmarupavivekina rupena  
pratyaksatamanubhavatyatiprasangat | tat kuto 'syasato  
mahattvadisambhavaḥ? | na ca svarupenamahataḥ tatsambandhe 'pyasya  
mahattasambhavaḥ | apararupena va grahane katham  
tadgrahijñanamabhrantam? | tato na mahattvam dravyasyopalambhakam  
rupam va | tasyapi svarupena grahane dravyatmano  
'tyantaparoksatvat | dravyarupasya ca tadvivekenanupalaksananna  
tatha grahakatvam | na ca mahattvam rupam va dravyodayakale  
'bhyupagamyaḥ, yato dravyam gunasya samavayikaranamisyate | tacca  
pratilabdhatmakameva tathatamanubhavatiti prathame ksane dravyam  
nirgunameva | na casya dvitiye ksane praktanarupatyago 'sti

rupantaram vavirbhavati yatah pragapratipannadharabhavam (hbt 169) mahattvadigunapratibandhadadharatam yayat | na cajanaka adharah | janakatve ca ksanikata, arthakriyavirodhadaksanikasya | tatah kutah samavayikaranasya sambhavah?, yatah svotkalitam karyam janayat tatha vyapadisyate | na caitat ksanikatve sambhavati aksanikatve va praga'nadharasya pascadadharabhavah | samavayikaranasambhavadevanekadravyavattvamapyasmabhavi yasmadanekam dravyamarambhakam samavayikaranatmana yasya vidyate tadevam vyapadisyate | dravyabhavacca nanekadravyavattvam | sattve 'pi mahattvaderneyamupalabdihlaksanapraptirasmakamabhimata | ya tvabhima(ma)ta na tayopalabdihlaká'£aá'£aprÄ•ptasyÄ•nupalabdhirasavdyavahÄ•rasiddhÄ•vanaikÄ•ntikÄ• ti sastrakaro darsayambabhuva "upalabdihlaksanapraptasya" ya "anupalabdhih" karanasya vyapakasya va pratishedhyadanyasya sa "abhavahetuh" karyasya vyapyasya ca "abhavavyavaharahetusca" | ya tu pratishedhyasyaivopalabdihlaksanapraptasyanupalabdhih sabhavavyavaharahetureveti vasabdena darsayati | ya tvanupalabdihlaksanapraptasyanupalabdhih pratyaksanumananivrttilaksana sa samsayahetuh pramananivrttavapyarthabhavasiddheh, nimittabhavattu savdyavaharapratishedhaheturityavagantavyam |

[2. svestamanupalabdhim spastayitumisvarasenakumariladinam nirasah ]]

tatra ye tavadupalabdhya bhavamatramanupalabdhimicchanti, "vijñanam vanyavastuni" iti vacanat tadanyavastuvijñanameva va, tannirasartham jñatr- jñeyadharmalaksanamanupalabdhim darsayitumupalabdhimeva tavaddvididhamdarsayannaha- "atra" anupalabdhivakye yopalabdhih sruyate kriyarupa sa yada kartrsthatayapeksyate tada tasya "upalabhamanasya" katuh "dharmatve" apeksyamane "tadjñanam" upalabhamanasya yajjñanam tad upalabdhirucyate | upalabhamanasca buddhindriyadehakalapa eva ca purvaksanasangrhitā upalabdhijanaka ucyate | tathahi- upalabdherjanaka asrayo va karta parairucyate | na (hbt 170) cendriyaderanyasya janakatvam sambhavati yato 'nvayavyatirekanibandhanah karyakaranabhavavyavaharah, tau canvayavyatirekau nendriyaderanyasya sambhavatah satsvindriyadisu niyamenopalabdherbhavat | yadi hindriyadisu satsvapi kadacidupalabdhirnopajayate tada satsvapyanyesu sakalesu hetusu karyanutpattih karanantaravaikalyam sucayatiti tavdyatiriktakaranantaram parikalpyeta | na caitadasti, tat kathamatmanastadutpattau nimittabhavo 'bhyupagamyeta? atiprasangat | yadaha-

"yasmin sati bhavatyeva yat tato 'nyasya kalpane | taddhetutvena sarvatra hetunamanavasthitih ||" iti |

asrayatvamapi janakasyaiveti tadapyatmano na sambhavati | sthapatkavadasraya iti cet; na, ksanikatve

sthiterabhavadupalabdheraksanikatve 'pi svayamevavinasadavasthanat  
| tathahi- upalabdheravinasava eva sthityate na patabhava tasya  
gurutvabhava "samyogabhavena gurutvat patanam" iti ca paresam  
krtantah | samavayadasraya iti cet; nanu so 'pi  
adharyadharabhutanamevesyate | na capatanadharmikaya  
upalabdheradharena kimcit, samavayaccasrayatve 'nyasyapi  
tadbhavaprasangah, tasya sarvatmasu samanatvat, ekatvenasyopagamat |  
kramayaugapadyabhyamarthakriyavirodhacca nasyatmanah sattvam, tato 'sya  
kuto janakatvam? asrayatvam va? ityalam ksunnaksodikaraneneti  
|

evamupalabdhimadarsyanupalabdhimadarsyannaha- "  
tasmadupalabdhijnanadanya" vastvantaravisaya "upalabdhih"  
jnānatmika "anupalabdhih" | katham  
punarupalabdhirevanupalabdhirucyate? ityaha- "vivaksite"tyadi | yatha  
bhaksyabhaksyaprakarane vivaksitat bhaksyadanyatvad 'abhaksyo  
gramyakukkutah'; bhaksyo 'pi san tadanyasya- ucyate | yatha ca  
sparsaniyasparaniyadhikare vivaksitat sparsaniyadanyatvad  
'asparsaniyascandaladih'- tadanyasya sparsaniyo 'pi san- ucyate  
| (hbt 171) tadvadupalabdhirevanupalabdhirmantavya | nañah  
pratishedhavisayatvat katham bhavavisayata? iti cet, aha-  
"paryudasavrttyeti" | paryudasena pratishedhyasyarthasya rvajanena ya  
visiste 'rthe vrttistaya , nañah agrhitpratishedhasya  
bhavavisayata | yatra vidheh pradhanyam pratishedho  
'rthagrhitah vidhibhaksvapadena nocyate ekavakyata ca tatra  
paryudasavrttita | vidhesca pradhanyam  
'vivaksitopalabdheranyopalabdhirbhavati'; ityevam  
vakyenanyopalabdhividhanat anyopalabdhisamarthyadeva  
vivaksitopalabdheranivartane tadapeksayanyasya vidhanayogat svapadena  
naña vidhibhan nocyate | kim tarhi? | anyasabdena  
paryudasasrayenanyasabdasyaiva vakye prayogat anya  
upalabdhiranupalabdhiriti | nañasca subantena samarthyam na tinantena  
ityekavakyatvam 'na upalabdhiranupalabdhih'; iti |  
prasajyapratishedhah punaretadviparito mantavyah | tatra hi  
pratishedhasya pradhanyam vidhitarthad gamyate vakyabhedah svapadena  
naña pratishedhabhak sambadhyate |

tadevam jñatrdharmalaksanamanupalabdhim vyakhyaya  
jñeyadharmalaksanam pratipadayannaha- "upalabhyamanadharmatve"  
ityadi | yada karmasthakriyapeksayopalabhyamanasya vastuno dharmā  
upalabdhirvivaksyate tada visayasvabhava upalabdhirmantavya | kidrso  
visayasvabhava? ityaha- "svavisaye"tyadi | pratishedhyasya  
ghataderyadatmavisayam vijñanam tajjanane ya yogyata  
tallaksano visayasvabhava upalabdhisabdenocyate | yadi  
visayasvabhava upalabdhih, katham yogyatalaksanah? | tatha hi  
yogyata dharmah, dharmadharminosca bheda eva ityata aha-  
"yogyatayah" ityadi | yogyata hi paramarthato bhavarupaiva na



tasmadavisistayogyatayoh kuta ekarupaniyatayah pratipatth  
sambhavah? iti siddha ekajñanasamsargah | tulyayogyatarupatvasya  
caitadeva lingam | na hyasati tulyayogyatarupatve  
yugapadekendriyajñanapratibhasita ruparasavat sambhavatiti |

tatra yesam saugatanamidam darsanam 'ekayatanasangrहित  
'nekatrapyekamevendriyajñanamajayate'; iti tesam mukhya  
evaikajñanasamsargah | ye tu 'tatrapi pratyartham  
bhinnanyevaikendriyanimittanyekakalani tadvisayanam  
yugapatsannihitanam svajñanesu samarthyavisesat, ata evaikataya  
loke 'dhyavasīyamanani jñananyupajayante'; iti varnayanti  
tesamekendriyatvenaikayatanavisayatvena caikakalesvekatvavyapadeso  
loke tathadhyavasayadaupacarikah |

yadi namaikajñanasamsargat tatsamsrstastathapi samanyena  
sarvamanayam nañ kinna pratipadayati? iti, ata aha- "tasmāt" ityadi |  
yasmadavisistatvadyogyataya yathoktena prakarenaikatra jñane  
dvayorapi samsargah tasmadavisistam yogyatarupam yayoh tata  
evaikajñanasamsarginau tau tasmāt tayorevamrupayoh  
"parasparapeksameva" na sarvanyapadarthapeksam "anyatvamiha"  
anupalabdhyadhikare "abhipretam" | loke tu  
yadyapyasesapadarthantarapeksamanyatvam naña kvaciducyate  
vyaptinyayasamasrayat, tathapi tadiha na grhyate, (hbt 174)  
"pratyasatterasrayanat" ekajñanasamsargalaksana  
pratyasattirasriyate nanya, pramanacintadhikarat  
anyathanupalabdhiranaikantikyeva syat | tasmāt  
tattvacintakaistathavidhamanyatvamasrayaniyam  
yadanupalabdheravyabhicaranibandhanam | tacca yathoktamevetyabhiprayah |

tadevamekajñanasamsargapeksayanyatvam pratipadyanupalabdhim  
darsayannaha- "sa kevalah" ityadi | sa eva yada kevalah pradeso  
yathoktaghatapeksaya tasmadanya ucyate tada  
ghataviviktapradesajñanam vanupalabdhih, na tu yathesvaraseno manyate  
upalabdhyabhavamatramanupalabdhiriti, vaksyamanadosat;  
ghataviviktapradesasvabhavo va, na tu tadviviktajñanameva yathaha  
kumarilah "vijñanam vanyavastuni" iti | yatha hyanyavastuvisayam  
jñanamanubhuyamanam pratiyogismaranapeksam  
tadabhavavyavaharanibandhanam tatha tadviviktah pradeso 'pi | tathahi-  
kasyacit pratipattuh 'yatah kealapradesakameva jñanam maya  
samvedyate na tu ghatakaramapi tasmadatra ghato nasti'; iti evam  
nastitajñanamutpadyate; kasyacit tu 'yatah kevalah pradeso 'yam  
drisyate na tu ghatasahitah tasmannastyatra ghatah'; ityevam |  
tasmadubhayornastitajñanajanmani tulyam samarthyamiti dvayorapi  
anupalabdhivyavastha yukteti | tatra yada tajñanam tada  
jñātrdharma-laksananupalabdhih kartsthakriyapeksaya, yada  
tatsvabhavastada jñeyadharmalaksana karmasthakriyapeksayeti |  
evamanupalabdhim paryudasavrttya vyavasthapyā sadhyamasya  
darsayannaha- "sa abhavam" ityadi |

sarvanyopalabdhilaksanapraptavivikte 'pi pradesadau drsyamane yatra  
ghatadau pratiyoginyarthitvadibhih smrtirasya bhavati tasyabhavam  
sadhayati, abhavavyavaharam va | karanavyapakanupalabdh  
abhavamabhavavyavaharam ca sadhayatah | svabhavanupalabdhistu  
abhavavyavaharameva | abhavavyavaharasca  
jñānabhidhanapravrttilaksanah | tatra 'nastyatra ghatah';  
ityevamakaram jñanam, evamvidhavastvabhidhayakam cabhidhanam,  
nihsankasya ca tatra pradese gamanagamanalaksana pravrttiriti |

atresvarasena- kumarilayorvacanavakasamasankaya  
siddhantavyavasthameva kurvata tanmate niraste 'pyahatya  
tanmatanirasarthamaha- "kathamanyabhava" ityadi | isvaraseno hi manyate-  
karya- svabhavahetubhyam bhavarupabhyam anupalabdheh  
prthakkaranaadvasyamabhavarupatvamasyah, anyatha  
prthakkaranamarthakameva syat | tvaya canyasya pratishedhyaviviktasya  
pradesadestajjñānasya va bhavarupanupalabdhirakhyayate  
tannunamanyabhavastadabhavo yenaivamabhidhiyate | na caitad yujyate,  
bhavabhavayorvirodhadekatmatanupapatteriti |

kumarilo 'pyevam manyate- yeyam jñātr- jñeyadharmalaksana  
dvidhanupalabdhirabhavarupa tvayocyate tasya bhavatu nastitajñanam  
prati sadhanabhavah | kintu sa evanyasya pratishedhyaviviktasya  
vastunah pratishedhyajñānadanasya va tajjñānasya yo bhavo  
bhavamsah sa kathamabhavah? pratishedhasya tajjñānasya va  
kathamabhavamsah? | naiva yujyate, dharmarupataya  
bhavabhavamsayorbhedat | satyapi dharmirupenabhede  
tayoscodbhavabhibhavabhyam grahanagrahanavyavastheti | yadaha-

"dharmayorbheda isto hi dharmyabhede 'pi nah sthite |  
udbhavabhibhavatmatvad grahanam cavatisthate ||" iti |

uktottaratamasya darsayannaha- "uktamuttaramatra" codye yatha  
"paryudasavrttya apeksatah" | 'pratishedhyam tajjñānam va  
apeksya tadvivikto 'rthastajjñānam vabhavo 'nupalabdhiscocyate'; iti  
isvarasenasya prativacanam | na hi prasajyapratishedha evaiko nañarthah  
kintu paryudasao 'pi | tato 'nyabhavasyabhavarupata na virudhyate,  
prasajyapratishedharupatapyanyabhavasya yatha tathottaratra vaksyate |  
svabhavahetostvanulabdheh prthakkaranam pratipatrabhiprayavasat |  
pratipatta hi svabhavahetau vastupratipattyadhyavasayi | anupalabdhou  
tvabhavapratipattyadhyavasayi | paramarthatastu  
pratishedhyabhavavyavaharayogyata (hbt 176) vastubhutaiva pradesasya  
sadhayata iti na svabhavahetoh svabhavanupalabdhirbhidyata iti |

yattu 'anapeksitarthantarasamsargam  
pratishedhamatramanupalabdhih'; itisvaraseno manyate tannirakurvannaha-  
"na pratishedhamatram" ityadi | kasmāt? ityaha- "tasya sadhanasiddheh"  
ityadi | nahyabhavasya sarvasamarthyavirahalaksanasya sadhanatvam  
siddhihetutvam sidhyati, sarvasamarthyaviraharupasya tadayogat | hetutve  
va katham na samarthyayogita? bhavarupata va?,

samarthyalaksanatvad vastunah | abhavasya canapeksitasahakarino  
anadheyatisayataya nastiti jñanajanane nityam tajjananaprasangah  
| tatasca sadhakatvayogadabhavavyavahara eva na sidhyet | athava tasya  
prasajyapratishedhatmana upalabdhyabhavasya sadhanameva kiñcinna  
sidhyatiti | sa hyabhatvadaparenopalabdhyabhavena sadhyah syat, so  
'pyaparenetyanavasthanam | na cendriyavadajñatasya  
pratishedhajñanahetuta, sada sannihitatvenanapeksitasahakarino  
nityam tadudayaprasangat | idam carthadvayam 'kathamabhavah  
kasyacit pratipattih, pratipattiheturva? | tasyapi katham pratipattih';  
ityatrantare svayameva vipañcayisyati |

kumarilasyapyuttaramaha- "tasya" anyasya pratiyogina  
vastvantarenasamsrstarupasya | na hyasau vastvantaraih  
samsrstasvabhava ekarupah | tathatve hyabhavamso 'pi na  
kvacit sidhyet | tasyaivamvidhasya "bhavasiddhireva" bhavamsasiddhireva  
"aparasya" pratiyogino vastvantarasyabhavasiddhirabhavamsasya  
tvadabhimatasya siddhirastu bhavamsasyaivabhavamsarupapatteriti  
manyate | tatha hi- abhavamso 'pi  
pararupasamsrstatayaivabhava iti vyapadisyate, anyatha tadayogat  
| sa ca bhavamsasyapi samaneti sa evabhavo 'stu tannimittasya  
samanatvat kimanyenabhavamsopagatena? | ata  
evasamsrstarupasyeti visesanam | yata (hbt 177) evam "iti"  
tasmad "anyabhavo 'pi" anyasya vastuno bhavo 'pi tvadabhimato bhavamso  
'pi na kevalamabhavamsastvanmatyabhava iti vyapadisyate 'smabhih |  
tato bhavamsasyabhavarupata sangataiveti na kiñcid virudhyata iti |

yaduktam 'jñatrjñeyadharmalakshanaya svabhavanupalabdhya  
abhavavyavahara eva sadhyate nabhavah'; iti tat paro vighatayitum,  
yaccoktam 'na pratishedhamatramanupalabdhih, tasya sadhanasiddheh';  
iti dvitiye vyakhyane pratishedhamatrasyanupalabdhi[ri]tyetasya  
sadhanam darsayitumaha- "anyabhalaksana" ityadi | evam manyate-  
loko hi kevalapradesadarsanat ghatabhavameva prathamam pratipadyate  
kevalapradesajñanasamvedanadvarena ghatajñanabhavapratipattya  
va tato ghatabhavasya vyavaharam | tena lokapratityanusarena  
pratishedhyadanyasya pradesasya pratishedhyajñanadva tajjñanasya yo  
bhavastallaksano 'bhavah svayam pramanenendriyapratyaksena  
svasamvedanapratyaksena ca siddho 'lam ghatabhavam saksat  
paramaryena ca yathakramam sadhayitum, sa ca  
ghatabhavavyavaharamityevam vyavasthapayitum yuktam | na caivamapi  
vyavasthapane [asma]tpaksasya kacit ksatih | tathahi-  
paramaryenapi yadanupalabdheh tvadabhyupagatayah siddham tat tata  
eva siddham bhavatiti pratishedhamatrasyanupalabdhitive  
tatsadhanapratipadane 'pi | ayamabhiprayah- yatha bhavato  
jñatrjñeyadharmalakšana bhavarupa dvividhanupalabdhistatha  
mamapi jñatrjñeyadharmalakshanopalabdhyabhavo  
'pyanupalabdhisamjñito dvividho bhavisyati | tatra  
jñeyadharmalakshanenanyabhavena pratyaksasiddhena pratishedhyabhavo  
jñeyadharmalakshanopalabdhyabhavarupo 'nupalabdhisamjñitah setsyati

| jñatrdharmalaksanena canyabhavena kevalapradesajñanatmana  
svasamvedanasiddhena jñatrdharmah pratishedhyajñanabhavarupo  
'nupalabdhisamakhyatah setsyati | tatasca kuto 'navastha yena  
sadhanasiddhih syaditi | tatra "anyabhalaksana" iti pratishedhyat  
tājñānacca yo 'nyo bhavah pratishedhyaviviktah pradesah  
tājñānam ca tadatmako 'bhavah vivaksitad bhavat pratishedhyad  
bhavat tājñānaccanyatvadanupalabdhitvena (hbt 178) bhavato 'bhimatah  
svayam svarupena pramanenendriyapratyaksena  
svasamvedanapratyaksena ca siddhah samstasya  
pratishedhyasyabhavavyavaharam jñānabhidhanapravrttilaksanam  
sadhayet "tatsiddhisiddho" va tasyanyabhalaksanasyabhavasya  
yathoktasya siddhya siddho va tadabhavastasya pratishedhyasya tājñānasya  
vabhava iti evamapisyamane "na kascid visesah"  
tvadabhimatanupalabdhitto 'smadabhimatanupalabdheh tato 'smaddarsanam  
kimiti pratiksipyate? | nanvastyevaivamisyamane viseso  
'nyabhalaksananupalabdhitaraya vyavahita tadabhavavyavaharam  
sadhayeditarā tu saksadityaha- sa viseso nasti yena  
viseśenanupalabdhya bhavarupaya  
vastusamsparśarahitayasmadabhimatayabhavavyavaharasiddheh virodhah  
syat | anyasya tu visesasya sato 'pyabadhakatvadasatsamatvameva |  
yadapyuktam- 'tasya  
sadhanabhavadabhavavyavaharasiddhiprasangah'; iti, tadapyasat,  
yatah sa eva tvadabhimato 'nyabhavah  
pratishedhyaviviktabhūtalatmakastadvisaya  
copalabdhiranupalabdhitvenesta  
bhavatastadabhavasyanupalabdhitvenasmanmatasya pratishedhyabhavasya  
tadupalabdhya bhavasya ca "kim" kasmāt "na sadhanam" lingam "isyate?"  
| tatha hi sati lokapratitiranusrta bhavati | "kim punah" kasmāt  
punah "abhavasya" dvidvidhasya "siddhireva tadabhavasiddhih" na  
tatsadhya kacidanya vidyata ityasmānmatanisedhartham  
lokatikrantamisyata iti purvapaksah |

atrahā- "aprthaksiddheranyabhavat" tadabhavasya prthaksiddherabhavat  
kuto lingalingita | tatha "sambandhabhavacca" anyabhavatadabhava  
yorna lingalingiteti | prathamam tavat karanam vivrnavannaha-  
"anyabhavastadviviktadesatmakastavanna sadhanam" lingam  
pratishedhyabhavasya, 'tadupalabdhirapi tadabhavasya na sadhanam'; iti  
pascad vaksyate | tadarthameva tavacchabdah | kasmadanyabhavo na  
sadhanam? ityaha- "yatsiddhau" yasya vastunah siddhau pratitau "yasya"  
aparasya (hbt 179) vastuno "na siddhi" rna pratitih tadvastu tasya vastuno  
lingam bhavatyayam lingalinginornyayah | tatrodaharanam-  
"dhumagnivaditi" | yatha- yada dhumapratitau nagnih pratiyate tada  
tayorlingalingibhavo bhavati, na tu dhumapratitikala eva pratiyamane  
'gnau | yadi namaivam tatah kim? ityata aha- "anyasya vastuno yo  
bhavah" svabhava "tatsiddhyaiva" tatpratiyeva "tadabhavah" tasya  
pratishedhyasyabhavah "prasidhyati" pratiyateanyabhavasyaiva  
tadabhavatmakatvat tatsiddhereva tatsiddhilaksanatvat |

naiyayikastu manyante- pratisedhyabhavo hi  
prasajyapratishedhatmakastuccharupastasya katham tadanyabhavarupata?,  
bhavabhavayorvirodhat | tatah katham tadanyabhavasiddhyaiva  
tadabhavasiddhih syat? ityata aha- "tasya" tadanyabhavasya  
pradesalaksanasya tasmadanyena pratisedhyena ghatadina  
"asamsrstarupasya" rahitatmanah kevalasya pratisedhyena  
sunnyatmanah | anena kevalapradesasyapi  
prasajyapratishedhatmakatamaha | katham bhavasya tuccharupata  
svabhavah, virodhat? iti cet; na, pararupena tasyapi tuccharupatvat |  
yatha hyanapeksitabhavantarasamsargah prasajyapratishedhah  
sunnyavikalpapratibhasi pratisedhyena tuccharupah tadrupavirahat,  
tatha tadanyabhavo 'pi pratisedhyasamsrstarupah | tatah  
kathamasya pratisedhyena tuccharupata virudhyeta? | svarupena  
hyayamatuccharupah syanna pararupena, anyatha  
kathamasyanyabhavatvam parasya va tatrabhavah syat? | yo hi  
yadabhavarupo na bhavati sa evasau bhavati, tatsvarupavat | tatah  
sarvasya jagatah parasparatmataprasangah | tasmad sarvabhavah  
pararupena nihsabhavah svarupena rupavattve 'pi tyanavadyam |

kastarhi prasajyapratishedhatparyudasasya bhedah? | na kascit,  
kevalamanapeksitarupantaramabhavamatram prasajyapratishedha iti loke  
kathyate | rupantaram tu pararupasanyam paryudasa iti | na tu  
rupantaram pararupatucchatmakam na bhavati | anubhuyata eva ca  
rupantaram tadrupasunyataya, (hbt 180) katham tasya  
prasajyapratishedhatmata na syat pararupena? | samarthyat  
tatastatpratitiriti cet; na, akaranapratitau samarthyasambhavat |  
tadatmyabhavo hi prasajyapratishedhasya paryudastat pratitau  
tatkaranatve sati syat pratipattih nanyatha | tasya  
tadanyasamsrstarupasya yat tattvam tasya  
pratisedhyatuccharupataya vyavasthapakam pramanam  
pratyaksarupam tata eva- na taduttarakalabhavino 'nastiha ghatah';  
iti vikalpat, tasya ghrhitagrahitaya smrtitvenapramanatvat- anyasya  
ghatadestatrasato vyavacchedasyabhavasya siddhestadabhavatmakasyaiva  
pradesasya tena grahanat | dvididho hyayam pradeso  
ghatasamsrstarupsastavdyavrttarupataya tato 'nyo  
ghatavanapi, kevalasca ghatam prati apratipannadharabhavah | tasya  
tadvivekena pratyaksena grahane ghatadanyatvam ghatavirahasca  
grhita eva bhavatiti na vastvasamkarasiddhyartham, 'ihedam nasti';  
ityevamartham ca pramanantaramanvesaniyam |  
vistaratascaitaduttaratra vaksyata iti astam tavat |  
yatascanyabhavasiddhyaiva tadabhava uktena nyayena siddhyati tato  
nanyabhavah pratisedhyabhavasya lingam |

dvitiyam karanam vyacaksana aha- "sambandhabhavacca" iti |  
anyabhavatadabhavayorna kascit sambandho 'sti, tatah kuto  
lingalingbhavah? iti | etacca kadocyate? | yada  
tadabhavarupatanyabhavasya paranabhyupagatapeksyate | tadanyabhavat  
prthageva tadabhavastuccharupa isyate paraih | anyathoktena

nyayenanyabhavasyaiva tadabhavarupatve tadatmyat katham  
sambandhabhava? | pratyaksasiddhata ca tadaiva, na paksantarena  
abhihita | "tacca tasya" ityadyasyaiva vivaranam vyatirekamukhena  
"ekarthasamavaya" iti paradarsanenoktam | paresam hi  
naiyayikadinam vyatiriktaveva krtakanityatvakhyau  
dharmavekasminneva dharmini samavetaviti  
krtakasyanityatvenaikasminnarthe dharmini samavayah sambandhah  
dhamasya veti (hbt 181) sambandha evodaharanantaram |  
atraikarthasamavaya iti samyogah sa eva samavayasabdenoktah |  
samyogasamavayayoh kalpitatvad bhedena vyapadese 'nadarat |  
paresam tvagnidhumau svavayavesveva samavetaviti na  
tayorekarthasamavaya adharadheyabhavo veti dhumasyagnerupari  
darsanallaukikah sambandha uktah | "janyajanakabhavo va" iti  
paramarthikah sambandho 'bhihitah, paramarthato 'gnerjanakatvat  
itarasya ca janyatvaditi |

nanu cesvarasenena saha vicarah prakrantah tat kimiti  
naiyayikabhimasyapi sambandhasyanyabhavatadabhavayorabhava ucyate |  
satyam, prasangena tu tanmatasyapi nisedharthamuktam | purvam  
hyanyabhavagrahipratyaksasiddhatvat pratishedhyabhavasya na tadartham  
pratyaksantaram 'nastiha ghatah'; ityevamakaram kalpaniyamiti  
prasangatah kathitam | adhuna tu prasangadidamucyate-  
yadanyabhavagrahipratyaksasiddho 'yam tadabhavo na bhavati tada  
pratyaksantaram 'nasti iha ghatah'; ityevamakaram  
visesanavisesyabhavalaksanat sannikarsadistam bhavata |  
na casati sambandhe 'nyabhavatadabhavayorvisesanavisesyabhavo  
yuktah, atiprasangat | tatah kutastallaksanat sannikarsat  
tadabhave pratyaksam bhavediti |

evam sambandhasvarupamakhyaya tasyehasambhavamaha- "naivam" yatha  
krtakatvanityatvayoragnidhumayorvaikarthasamavayadilaksanah  
sambandho naivam kascid bhavabhavayoh sambandho yena "asya"  
tadabhavasyanyabhava sadhanam syat | yavekatrarthe dharmirupe  
pravartete tayorekarthasamavayo bhavati | anyabhavasca pradesakhyah  
svavayavesu yesu vartate na tatra ghatabhava | evam hi  
pradesavayavesu ghato nastiti syat na pradese | na casya  
pradesavayavairarambhah | te hi dravyatmano dravyantaramevabhante |  
na ca ghatabhavo dravyam | navaiva hi dravyanisyante | na ca  
kriyavadadikam dravyalaksanam tatrasti | na ca gunarupataya  
tatra vartate | caturvisatireva hi (hbt 182) guna isyante | na cayam  
tesamanyatamah | napi karmarupatayapañcasu karmasvanantarbhavat  
tallaksanavirahacca | "ekadravyam" ityadikam hi tallaksanam | na  
caitadabhave sambhavatiti | napi samanyadirupataya, tadrupavirahadeva  
| napyanyabhavatadabhavayoh samyogo 'gnidhumayoriva, dravyayoreva  
tadabhyupagamat | na ca tadabhavo dravyamityuktam |  
napyadhara(ra)dheyabhavo, yatah so 'pi samyoganimitta ucyate 'iha  
kunde badarani'; iti | samavayanimitto va, 'iha tantusu  
patah'; iti | na cabhavasyadravyatmanah samyogah samasti | napi

samavayah, pañcaneva hi dravyadinam padarthanam  
samavayitvamisyate; na cabhavaḥ pañcasvantarbhavatī | na ca  
tadatmanupakare satyadharavyapadesah sambhavati | upakare va  
janyajanakabhavaḥ | na ca tadabhavo janyah, karyatapasangat |  
karyata casyasambhavini, yataḥ svakaranasamavayah, sattasamavayo  
va karyatocyate bhavadbhiḥ | anyabhavastu pradesakhyo 'sya na  
karanam, trayanameva hi dravyagunakarmanam dravyam  
karanamistam | na cabhavo dravyadilaksanah iti |  
sattasamavaye 'pi satpratyaḥvisayata tadabhavasya syat,  
nabhavapratyaḥvisayata | pradesabhava 'pi ca ghatabhavasambhavat  
kutastatkaryata | na casya pratīvisayam bhedaḥ,  
ekakarajñānavisayatvat | sambandhibhedad bhede va samanyadisvapi  
tatprasangah | samavayopyasyanantarameva nirasta iti kutah  
svakaranasattasamavayarupa karyata tadabhavasya syat? | etena  
janyajanakabhavaḥ prayuktah | tataḥ sarvatha  
sambandhabhavananyabhavaḥ tadabhavasya sadhanamiti |

parah sambandhantaram darsayannaha- "asti visaye" tyadi | yatha hi  
artho visayah sabdo visayiti tayorvisayavisayibhavaḥ  
sambandhah, evamanyabhavatadabhavayorvisayavisayibhavaḥ sambandho  
bhavisyati | pradesakhyenanyabhavena ghatabhavasya pratyaḥvisayaditi  
purvapaksasanka | sabdarthayoh sambandhah  
syadityabhisambandhah | (hbt 183) kim rupah? |  
"karyakaranalaksanah" | katham punararthakaryata sabdasya? |  
tatpratipadanabhipraye sati arthapratipadanavivaksayam satyam  
tatprayogacchabdoccaranat | tenarthena vivaksaviparivartina sabdasya  
karyakaranalaksanah sambandhah syat | yadyapi ca sabdarthayoh  
buddhiparikalpitasamanyarupata tathapyarthapratibhasinya vivaksaya  
sabdasya manyotpreksanibandhanasya sabdasvalaksanasyotthapanat  
tanmukhena karyakaranabhava ucyate | "avinabhalaksano va" iti  
paraprasiddhyocyate | paro hyavinabhalaksanah sabdarthayoh  
sambandha iti vyavaharati | tataḥ sambandhanivandhana  
pratipadyapratipadakarupo visayavisayibhavo yuktah |  
tadabhavanyabhavayorapyevam bhavisyatīti cet, aha- "ayam ca"  
anantaroktaprakarah "atra" tadabhavanyabhavayoh "na sambhavati" | nahi  
ghatabhavapratipadanabhipraye sati anyabhavasya pradesalaksanasya  
prayogo nispattirbhavati, ghatabhavapratipadanabhiprayat pragapi  
pradesasya svahetubhya eva nispatteh | satyapi tadabhipraye  
'nyabhavasyabhavacca | tatasca katham tayoh karyakaranabhavaḥ?,  
tadvarako 'vinabhavo va syat? yato visayavisayibhavaḥ kalpyeta |

syannmatam- yatha sabdarthayoh sadhyasadhanabhavanimitto  
visayavisayibhavaḥ tatha anyabhavatadabhavayorapi  
ityetavanmatrena sabdarthayordrstantatetyata aha- "siddhe hi"  
ityadi | sabdarthayorhi karyakaranabhavanibandhanah  
sadhyasadhanabhavaḥ anyarthantaratve tadayogatathehapi yadi  
tadabhavanyabhavayoh sadhyasadhanabhavaḥ sidhyet tada tanmukhena  
sadhyasadhanabhavadvarena visayavisayibhavaḥ syat | yavata sa

eva sadhyasadhanabhavo 'sati sambandhe karyakaranabhavadike na  
sidhyati, sarvasya sadhyasadhanatapasakteh |

kathamindriyam svavisayasiddhinibandhanamiti cet;  
parasparopasarpanadyasrayat  
pratyayavisesadindriyavisayayorekavijñanotpadanayorudayat (hbt 184)  
tatha vyapadesah, naivamiha, anyabhavatadabhavayostadayogat |  
lingalingibhavalaksanasya ca sadhyasadhanabhavasya prakrtatvat,  
tasya ca sambandhamantarenayogat |

naiva sambandhantaranibandhano 'nyabhavatadabhavayoh sadhyasadhanabhavo  
'pi tu visayavisayibhavanimita eveti cet; aha- "anyatha" yadi  
sambandhantaram nesya kintu visayavisayibhavat  
sadhyasadhanabhavah tasmacca visayavisayibhava, tata  
itaretarasrayamidam syat | tatha caikasiddhau dvayorapyasiddhirbhavediti  
| kiñcanyabhavacca lingabhutadabhavasya linginah  
siddhavanumitavisyamanayam asamudayasca sadhyah syat,  
anyabhavena tadabhavasya kevalasyaiva sadhanat na kevalasambandhabhavat  
sadhyasadhanabhavayogah | samudayasca  
viseśanavisesyabhavapanno dharmadharmilaksanah sadhyo ya  
istastadabhavadosasceti 'ca'; sabdah |

sarvatra samudayasya sadhyata naivesteti cet, aha- "tatha ca"  
dharmamatrasya svatantrasya sadhyatopagame  
'ghatabhavastadanyabhavat'; ityevamrupe prayoge ghatasya sarvatra  
dese sarvada cabhava prasajyeta | dharmine hi kvaciddharmasya  
gunabhutasya sadhane tatraiva tatkala eva ca bhavo yukto nanyadeti  
sarvatra samudaya eva sadhyo 'bhyupagantavyah na kevalo dharma iti |

atrahā parah- nasamudayasya sadhyata anyabhavatadabhavayorasambandho  
va | kutah? | "pradesadi" ityadi | 'iha pradese ghato nasti';  
ityevam ghatabhavaena pradesadirdharmi visesyate saghatat  
pradesaderbhedenavasthapyata iti tadviseśanatvam praptasadhyate na  
tu ghato nastityevam "kevalo" dharminah  
kasyacigdunabhavamanapannah | tato nasamudayasya sadhyateti  
kutastadbhavi dosah? | "na ca" naivasminpakse "lingasya"  
nyabhavatmano "linginasca" pradesadidharmilaksanasya  
"asambandhdosah prasajyate" | kuta? | "anyabhavasya"  
ghataviviktapradesadilaksanasya "pradesadina" dharmine (hbt 185)  
"sambandhat" tadatmyasadbhavaditi | tatha hi- sabdadidharmine  
krtakatvadestadatmyalaksana eva sambandha isyate bhavata | sa  
ihastityabhiprayah | tatasca 'sambandhabhavacca'; ityayuktamiti  
manyate |

siddhantavadi tu sadhyadharmalaksanasya lingino  
ghatabhavakhyasyanyabhavena lingena sambandhabhava pragukto na  
dharmine tathā damuttaram sambadhyata iti manyamano  
dharminepyanyabhavakhyasya lingasya sambandhabhavam darsayannaha-  
"na" lingalinginorasambandho na ceti sambadhyate | tatha

nasamudayasadhanamiti | kintu lingalinginorasambandha  
evasamudayasadhanameva ca evamapi bruvatah | kutah? | pradesadereva  
dharmitayavasthapyamanasyanyabhavatvadanyabhavalaksanalingatvat |  
etadeva darsayati- yatraiva hi pradesadau dharmitaya tvaya kalpyamane yad  
ghatadikam nasityucyate lokena sa eva pradesadistena  
ghatadinasamsrstassamsargarahitah "anyabhavo"  
lingatayesto naparah kascit yatah "taddarsanadeva"  
ghatasamsrstapradesadidarsanadevasya pratipattuh 'ghato  
nasti'; iti vikalpo lingijñanatayopagato bhavati | tatah sa  
evanyabhavah | yadeva hi drsyamanam lingijñanam janayati tadeva  
lingamucyate | ghatasamsrstasca pradesadirevam | tasmāt  
tadevanyabhavalaksanam lingamupeyam | tatah katham  
tasyaivanyabhavasya vyavrttito 'pi bhedamananubhavato lingalingibhavo  
lingatvam lingitvam va? | nahi lingameva dharmi bhavitumarhati,  
dharmipratipattaveva sadhyapratipatteranvayadyanusaranayogat |  
tatascanyasya dharmino 'bhavat kathamanyabhavatmano lingasya  
tatsambandhah, samudayasadhyata va? | sabdakrtakatvayostu  
paramarthatastadatmye 'pi vyavrttibhedanibandhano 'styeva bhedah |  
tatah sabdadidharmipratipattavapyanityatvadyapratitau krtakatvadina  
tat sadhyata iti yuktam |

syannmatam- samanyavisesakalpanaya lingalingitaikasyapi  
bhavisyatityata aha- "na catra" prakrte 'nyabhava  
"samanyavisesabhavakalpana sambhavati", yena samanyavisesavikalpena  
samanyam heturbhaved viseso dharmi, yatah samudayasadhyata (hbt  
186) lingalinginoh sambandho va syat | kuto na sambhavatityaha-  
tadvisesapratipattereva" ghataviviktapradesavisesapratipattereva  
"tadabhavasya" ghatabhavasya pratiteh | yatasca visesa eva  
ghatabhavapratitinibandhanam tatah kim tatra samanyakalpanaya  
kriyata iti | sa eva viseso 'nyatra vartamanah samanyarupatam  
pratipatsyata iti cet, aha- "tasya" ghataviviktapradesavisesasya  
"anyatra" sajatiye "anvayasya" anuvrtterabhavat kutah samanyatmata?  
| na hyasau desakalavasthaniyato viseso 'nyamanvetiti |  
atraivopacayahetumaha- "pratijñarthe" tyadi | yadi hi ghatavivikta eva  
pradesaviseso dharmi, tasyaiva ca hetutesyate, tada pratijñaya yo  
'rtho dharmadharmisamudayastadekadesa eva dharmilaksano hetuh syat,  
pratijñarthaikadesasya ca vyavrttito 'pi bhedamanu(na)nubhavato  
hetutvamasiddhamiti | atha ma bhut esa dosa iti na ghatavivikta eva  
pradesaviseso heturisyate, kintu pradesamatram  
ghataviviktatavisesarahitamityata aha- "na ca yatra pradesamatram  
tatra ghatabhavah" | saghate 'pi pradese pradesamatrasya  
bhavadanaikantiko hetuh syat |

paro 'nyatha samanyavisesabhavam darsayannaha- tadsrau(se)  
yadrso ghataviviktah kevalah pradese 'gratah sthitastadrse  
sarvatra pradese ghatasyabhava iti kuto 'nekantah? |  
tathavidhapradesavisesapratitireva ghatabhavapratitistato  
'nyabhavatadabhavayoh lingalingitanupapannetyupadarsayannaha- "nanu

tasyaiva" ityadi | yo 'sau kevalah pradesaviseso  
dharmitayavasthapitastasyaiva yat kaivalyam kevala ityanena  
visesanenocyate bhavata, ta deva ghataviraho ghatabhava iti  
kathyate | sa ca ghataviraho lingabhutasya kevalasya pradesasya  
pratipattaveva siddho na tuttarakalam tato 'nya eva akarantarena  
dhumadivagnih sidhyati | tatah kasyedanim "tatpratipattaveva"  
sadhya pratitau satyam tallingam? | na kasyacit | (hbt 187)  
jijñāsitasya ghatabhavasya siddheranyasya kasyacidajijñāsitatvat |  
kevalapradesapratipattaveva ghatavirahapratitau ca yadetaduttarakalam  
'yatra yatra kevalah pradesastatra tatra ghatavirahah'; iti  
"anvayasyanugamamanu( gamanam" anu)saranam, tacca nirarthakam adaveva  
sadhya pratiteh | yata evam tasmadanyabhavah  
kevalapradesalaksanah sadhyasadhanayorbhedabhavanna  
sadhanamabhavasyeti sthitam | tadevam samudayasadhyatam lingasya ca  
dharminasambandham pratipadayitum yaduktam parena-  
'pradesadidharmivisesanasyabhavasya sadhanat'; iti  
tadaprthaksiddhidusanenaiva nirakrtam |

visayavisayibhavana tu sambandhapratipadane niraste paro 'nyatha  
sambandham sadhyasadhanayorddarsayannaha- "astya"nyabhavatadabhavayoh  
sambandho virodhakhyah | tatah sambandhasadbhavadanyabhavadabhavasya  
siddhirbhavisyatiti | siddhantavadi tu  
sadhyasadhanayorvirodhamevasambhavayan prcchati- "kena kasya virodhah"  
iti | na hyatra sadhyasadhanayorvirodhah sambhavatityabhiprayah |  
paro virodhamabhiprayanabhijñataya darsayati- "anyabhavana"  
kevalapradesatmana "pratiyogino" yasyabhavah pramatumisto  
ghatadestasyeti |

parasyaivamvadino asambandhabhidhayitamadarsayannaha- "kim nu vai  
pratiyogi" ghatadih pramatumisto yena pratiyoginah prameyatvena  
lingalinginorvirodhah sambandho 'bhidhiyate? | naiva pratiyogi  
pramatumistah kintu tadabhava iti cet, aha- "abhavastu" pratiyogino  
yah sadhya

.....  
.....

[kumarilastu manyate bhavamsadbhinno ']yamabhavamsastato  
nanyabhava eva tadabhava iti katham tatpratipattireva  
tadabhavapratipattiriti | tatha hyayamabhavah  
pragabhavadibhedabhinnah, (hbt 188) na cavastuno bhedah sambhavati  
ato 'yam vasturupa eva | yadaha-

"na cavastuna ete syurbhedastenasya vastuta ||" iti | na ca bhavamsa  
evabhavamsa yuktah, tasyendriyasamyogabalena pratiteh,  
itarapratitesca tadasamyogahetukatvat | yadaha-

"tatsamyoge sadyevam sadrupatvam pratiyate | nastyatredamitittham  
tu tadasamyogahetukam ||" iti |

tatkatham tatpratipattirevaparasya vyavacchedanamiti tannirasarthamaha |

"tasya"nyasya pradesasya kevalasya yat tat "kaivalya"  
mekakikatvamasahayata tadeva "aparasya" pratiyogino ghatadeh  
"vaikalyam" abhava "iti" tasmāt "tadanyabhava eva" bhavamsa eva  
tvadabhimatah "tadabhavah" pratiyogyabhavamsō na tatah  
prthagbhutam dharmantaramityucyate sugatasutaih | tatasca  
"tatpratipattireva ca" tasyanyabhavasya pratipattireva ca "tadapratipattih"  
tasya pratiyogino 'pratipattirabhavapratipattiriti yavat | evam manyate- yo  
'yamabhavamsō bhavamsat prthagbhuto vastuno dharmah  
parikalpyate sa ghatadyabhavatmakatam tadrupavaikalyadevanubhavati  
nanyatha | tacca tadrupavaikalyamanyavastuno bhavamsasyapi vidyata eva  
| tadabhava hi tasyanyavastutaiva hiyeta | nahi yad yadrupavikalām na  
bhavati tat tato 'nyatvamanubhavati, yatha tasyaiva svarupam, tatha  
cabhavamsō 'pi tasya na sidhyet, sarvam ca visvamekam dravyam  
prasajyeta, tatasca sahotpattyadiprasangah, sarvasya ca sarvatropayogah  
syadityavasyamanyavastuno bhavarupata tadanyabhavatmikaiva | tatha ca  
tatpratipattireva tadanyabhavapratipattih | tatsamyoga eva cendriyasya  
tadanyabhavasamyoga iti kimucyate-

"nastyatredamitittham tu tadasamyogahetukam |" iti? |  
vikalpapeksayoktamiti cet, tadetadabadhakameva | pratyaksena  
tadakarotpattyā tadanyabhavatmake eva vasturūpe pratipanne pascatyasya  
(hbt 189) yathagrhitabhilapino vikalpasyopagamat |  
vistaratasca yamabhavavicarāh pramanadvitvasiddhavabhavam  
prameyam pramanam ca vicarayata vihita iti tata evavavadharya iti |

avasyam ca tadanyabhavapratipattireva tadabhavapratipattih | tato na  
vastvasankarasidhyartham, 'nastyatredam'; ityabhavavyavahartham  
cabhavapramanaparikalpana yukteti darsayannaha- "anyatha" yadi  
tatpratipattireva tadabhavapratipattiriti nesyate tada "tasya"  
anyavastunah svarupaparichedena tato 'nyasyatadrupasya "avyavacchede"  
anirakarane tadabhavapratipattau "tatpariccheda eva na syat"- tasya  
tadanyavastunah svarupapratipattireva na syat | kim karanam?  
"tadatadrupayoh" tasya tadanyavastuno yadrupam pratiniyatam  
sakalatrailokyavilaksanam yaccatadrupam tadrupam na bhavati  
pararupam tayoh "avivekad" avivecanad  
vivekenavyavasthapanadasankaryenaprasadhanat |  
sakalapararupasankirnam hi tadrupam taccet tatsamarthyabhavina  
pratyaksena tatha nanukrtam kevalam sammugdhakameva  
tadutpannam tada kathantena tatparicchedah syat? | na hi yadrupam  
yadvastu tadrupananukarina jñanena tatparicchedo yukto yatha-  
sukusankharupananukarina kamalinah pitasankhavabhasina  
jñaneneti | pratiniyatarupanukare va tatparicchedasya  
kathamanyavyavacchedo nama? | tatah pratiniyatarupananukaradeva  
tadanyavyavacchedah | tatha ca tatparicchedabhava iti |

bhavatyevam tatah ko dosah? ityata aha- "ya esa vyavaharah"  
sarvajanapratitah "kasyacid" agnyadervastuno darsanat "kvaciddese"  
tatsambandhini "praptyartho" drstasyadrstasya ca

"parihararthah" pravrttinvrttilaksanah "sa na syat" | kim karanam? | "na hi" yasmad "ayam" pratipatta "analam pasyannapi" sankirnatadadrupapratibhasina pratyaksena, anyathasya darsanarupatahaneh, tatha hi- asankirnasyadarsane sankirnamapi yadi na pasyet tada lostadiprakhyam katham kasyacidetaddarsanam syat? | sa evambhutih sankirnadarsanavan pratipatta (hbt 190) katham "analameva pasyati" na saliladikam? | "kintu" sankirnarupavastupratibhasijñanataya "saliladikamapi" pasyati | tatah katham "salilarthi tatra" agnimati pradese "na pravarteta"? |

parasya vacanavakasamasankayaha- "anupalambhena" ityadi | analapratibhasina hi jñanenanalasvarupameva pratiyate | yastu salilabhavah sa tatra salilasyanupalambhena | tato jñanadvayena tadatadrupayorvivekaloke pravrttinvrttilaksanah pratiniyato vyavaharah sidhyatiti | siddhantavadyaha- "ko 'yamanupalambho nama" iti | kadacit paro bruyat salilopalambhavirahamatramityata aha- "yadi salila" ityadi | kumarilasya tu salilopalambhanivrttimatram tuccharupamabhavapramanataya nabhimatameva |

"pratyaksaderanutpattih pramanabhava ucyate | satmano 'parinamo va vijñanam vanyavastuni ||"

iti vacanat | kintu yo 'savatmanah pratisedhyavastupratibhasijñanatmanaparinamah sa tadanyavastupratibhasijñanasahacarito 'bhyupagantavyo na kevala iti paramabhyupagamayitumasyopanyasah | tatha canyavastuvijñanamevabhavapramanamastu, kimapramanakasyatmano 'parinamakhyena dharmena parikalpitena? | na ca tadanyavastuvijñanaparinamadanya eva tasyaparinamo nama bhavato 'bhimato bhavantarasyaivabhavatvenopagatatvat | tulyayogyatarupasyaikajñanasamsargina eva canyavastuno vijñanam tathopeyam nanyasya, tajjñanat pratiyogyabhavasiddheh | na hi rupajñanadrasadyabhavapratitiryuktimati desadiviprakarsavato va | anyavastuvijñanam ca pratiniyataruparpatibhasyeva | rupantaravabhasitve hi tasya salilopalambhabhava eva na sidhyet | evam ca pratiyogyabhavah pratyaksavabhasita eva | tadabhavavyavahare tvasmadabhimataivanupalabdhirayateti pratipadayitumasyopanyasah | tatra yadi salilopalambhabhava tuccharupo 'nupalambhastada kathamabhavah (hbt 191) kasyacit pratipattih pariccheda iti yavat, paricchedasya jñanadharmatvat | atha na tasya pratipattirupatesyate kintu taddhetubhava ityata aha- "pratipattiheturva" iti | nahi sarvasamarthyavirahalaksanasyabhavasya pratipattim prati hetubhavo yuktah | hetubhave va tasyanapeksitasahakarino nityam tajjñanajanadabhavajñanamevaikam pratipattuh syat, jñanantarasyavakasa eva na bhavet |

na cajñatasyasya nastitajñanajananam yuktamityaha- "tasyapi" salilopalambhabhavasya katham pratipattih? | athayam salilopalambhabhava svayamapratita eva salilabhavapratitim janayati

tada kasyacidapi | tadevaha- "tasya" salilopalambhabhavyasya tato va  
saliladanyasyanaladeh 'vijñanam vanyavastuni'; ityata atmano  
'parinamasya prthagavasthapanat, tatrapi tadangikarane catmano  
'parinamasya tadatmakatvanna tato bhedena vyavasthapyeta | tatasca  
kasyacidapi tasya tadanyasya vapratipattavapi yadyabhavah saliladeh  
pratiyate tada svapadyavasthasvapi saliladyabhavah kim na  
pratiyate? | tadapi tadabhavah pratiyetyetadvicaritam  
pramanaviniscaye, tata evavadharaniyam | vyavadhanadigrahanena  
caitaddarsatyanyavastuno 'pyanyatvam tattulyayogyatarupapeksameva, na  
tadanapeksamupeyam | tatha casmadupavarnitanupalabdhisiddhiriti | yada  
caivamuktena prakarenanupalambhena salilabhavapratitirna yujyate  
'nalapratibhasinasca jñanasya pratiniyatakarata nabhyupagamyate  
"tasmadayam" analadarsi pratipattanalam "pasyannapi"  
sankirnarupapratibhasina jñanena 'analo 'yam na salilam'; iti  
nadhyavasyati anadhyavasyamsca salilarupasyapi pratibhasanat tadarthi  
"na tisthet" pravarteta "napi pratistheta" salilarthi na pravarteta  
| tathahi- salilam nama taducyate yat  
sarvodanyasantapadyapanayanaksamam  
sakalatadanyarupasamkirnapratiniyatakarajñanavabhasi | idam  
tvanyadeva sabalarupam kimapyavabhasata iti | (hbt 192) "tatasca"  
pravrttinvrttyorviruddhayoryugapadanusthatumasakyatvat "dustaram  
vyasanam pratipattuh syat |"

atra parasya vacanavakasamasankayaha- "tata eva" ityadi | na maya  
salilopalambhanivrttimatrat tu ccharupat tadabhavagatirucyate,  
yathoktadosaprasangat | kintu yadetadekasya kevalasyanalasya darsanam  
tata evanyasya tatrpratibhasamanasya salilasyabhavagatirbhavati  
'vijñanam vanyavastuni'; iti vacanat |

siddhantavadyaha- "kathamekam" ityadi | kena punah samarthyena  
tadekadarsanam "anyabhavam pratyayayati?" | tathahi- tasmin  
drsyamane tadevastityavagacchatu, tadanyattu nastiti kimiti pratyetiti  
| "tasyaiva" paridrsyamanyasyanaladeh "kevalasya"  
salilasamsrstarupasya "darsanad" analajñane pratibhasanat  
'salilam nasti'; iti niscayah sañjayate | tathahi- anala iva  
salilamapi yadi tatrabhavisyat tadapyanalavad darsane pratyayabhasisyata  
tayoh svajñanam pratyavisistatvad yogyataya naikasya pratibhaso  
yuktah | tasmadekapratibhasanamanyabhavanantariyakam ityanyabhava  
tato jñanamutpadyate anyavastuni ca vijñanam nastiti jñanam  
janayati | tathanyad vasut pararupasamkirnasvabhavatayaiva tathocyate  
| tadrupatayaiva ca tajjñanamanyat pratiyadevam vyapadisyate 'nyatha  
tadayogadityanyapratipattireva tadabhavavikalpaheturiti siddhantavadyaha-  
"idameva" ityadi | nanvasmabhiridameva pragabhihitam "tayoh satoh  
naikarupaniyata pratipattih asambhavat" ityadibhirvacanaih | tato  
yadevanyasamsarginah kevalasya pratibhasanam tadeva  
tadanyabhavasyapi, tasyaiva kevalasya tadanyabhavatmakatvadanyasya  
cabhavamsasya nirastatvat | tatah pratyaksavabhasitatvat  
tadabhavyasya tabdalat pascatyam vyavaharapravartanarupam

nastitajñanam vikalpakamajayate | (hbt 193) na tu tenapratipannam  
kiñcidavagamyate, yatastadanyavastuni vijñanam  
pratyaksatmakamapyanavagate tadanyabhava jñanam janayat  
prthagabhavapramanataya vyavasthapyeta | tatha hi-  
tadanyakarasya eva tadekajñanakarah samvedyate |  
tatastatsamvedanameva tadabhasamvedanam | nahi vikalpajñanasyapi  
tadakarasyarupasamvedanadanyattadabhasamvedanam nama |  
kevalamasya vikalparupataivatiricyate | tato yatha nirvikalpajñanavasite  
kvacidanale 'analo 'trasti'; iti pascatyō vikalpo  
vyavaharapravartanamatram na tatah prthak pramanam yathoktam  
prak, tatha nastitajñanamapi vikalpakam tatphamladvarena  
vanyavastuvijñanam na pratyaksat prthagabhavakhyam pramanamiti  
| tasmad yadevasmabhirabhihitam tadanyabhavapratitim prati, tadeva  
tvayapyabhidhiyata iti kasmāt parusamivabhati yatastadanabhyupagamena  
prthagabhavakhyam pramanamabhyupagatamityupahasati | tatha  
hyagatyedanim tvayocyate na madhyasthataya anyathedameva kim na  
purvamevabhihitam?, yata alajalabhidhanenatma pariklesita  
ityupasamharannaha- " tasmāt tiradarsineva" ityadi | yatha kila  
vahanarudhairvarnigbhih sakunirmucyate api nama tiram  
draksyatiti | sa yada sarvatah paryatamstirem nasadayati tada  
vahanamevagacchati tadvadetadapi drastavyam |  
yatascavasyabhyupagamaniyo 'yam paksastasmanna  
kiñcidanayavidyamanapratisthanaya disah pratipattya prayojanam |

tadevam parasyanyabhavatadabhavayorlingalingibhavamicchatah  
sambandhabhavadasavayuktah iti pratipadite parena 'asati sambandhe  
'nyabhavagatyapi tadabhavagatirna syat'; iti codite 'na vai kutascit  
sambandhad'; ityadyabhihitam | atah 'anyabhava eva tadabhavo  
'nyabhavagatireva ca tadabhavagatih'; iti prasadhayata  
kumarilaparikalpitah kasyacidabhavaniscayarthamabhavapramanavadah  
prasangato nirastah samprati tu-

"vastvasankarasiddhisca tatpramanyasamasrita"

ityetadahatya nirakartum purvapaksamutthapayannaha-  
"yadyekaparcicchedadevah" ityadi | yadi hi "ekasya" kevalasya  
paricchedadanyasya "vyavacchedah" pratisedhah sidhyati tada sarvasya  
a(sya)nyasyavisesenaiva "tatra" dese yatrasavekah paridrsyate  
tatrabhavasiddhirbhavet, na tu visesaparigrahena tulya  
svajñanajananam prati yogyavastha yasya tasyaiveti | tatha hi- asau  
yatha tulyayogyatarupapadarthaviviktarupa upalabhyate,  
tadekakarapratiniyamat tajñanasca, tatha  
tadatulyayogyatarupapadarthaviviktatmako 'pi | tatasca  
tadviviktakarataya tadanyabhavasadhane visesabhavat  
pradesarupajñanam ghatabhavamiva rasadyabhavamapi sadhayet, na va  
ghatabhavamapiti |

kiñca, yadetad 'upalabdihlaksanapraptyanupalabdirabhavasadhani';  
iti visesanamuktam tacca na vaktavyam | kim karanam? yato ye

'pyanupalabdihilaksanapraptastesamapi tatra dese tadekakarataya  
jñanasya vyavacchedo bhavatyeva | tatha hi-  
yathopalabdihilaksanapraptastadekakaravati jñane na pratibhasante  
tatasca vyavacchidyante tathanupalabdihilaksanapraptā apiti kim  
'upalabdihilaksanapraptasya" ityanena visenaneti | evam  
purvapakse vyavasthite yadi tadanyavyavacchedah- tatah  
prthakkaranamanyatvena vyavasthapanamabhimatam tadabhyupagamyata eva |  
atha taddesakalayorabhavah, tadayuktam, yena hi samarthyena  
tulyayogyatarupasyopalabdihilaksanapraptasya cabhavam sadhayati na  
tatsamarthyamatulyayogyatarupe 'nupalbdihilaksanaprapte va sambhavati |  
'tayoh satornaikarupaniyata pratipattih asambhavat'; ityevam hi  
tadabhasadhamam | na ca itadanyatra sambhavatiti pratipadayitum  
"ekatmaparicchedat" ityadinopakramate | yat puro 'vasthitam pratyakse  
'vabhasate tasyaikasyatmanah pratiniyatasya rupasya paricchedat  
tadakarotpattya vidhivikalpotpadanena ca yah "tadanyah" tato  
'nyastadvayatiriktastasya sarvasya ya "atma" svabhavastato (hbt 195)  
"vyavacchedo" bhedanam  
prthakkaranamanyatvasadhanamasankirnarupapratyayanam bhavati |  
katham punarekatmaparicchedadeva tasya tadanyatmano vyavacchedah  
pratyaksena kriyate?, yavata pratyaksam puro  
'vasthitapadarthasamarthyabhavi tadrupameva pratipadyatam | yattu  
tadvayatiriktamasesapadarthajatam tadatmanastasya puro 'vasthitasya  
katham tavdyavacchedakam? atah  
tavdyavacchedarthamabhavapramanamabhyupeyam, yato-  
"vastvasamkarasiddhisca tatpramanyasamasrita" iti |  
ata aha- "tadatmaniyatpratibhasajñanam" iti | yatah puro  
'vasthitasyaikasya vastunah pararupasamkirna atma,  
sarvabhavanam svabhavata eva svasvabhavavyavasthiteh  
pararupenasamkirnasvabhavatvat | anyatha kathamabhavapramanato  
'pyasamkaryamesam sidhyet? |  
samkirnarupanasankaryasadhane tasya bhrantatapasangat |  
tasmin pararupasamkirne svabhavata eva tadatmaniyato yah  
pratibhasah pararupapratibhasasamkirnah  
tadekapadarthasamarthyabhavini pratyakse pararupapratibhasayogat tasya  
bhrantatapattya pratyaksatahaneh | taduktam-  
"taddhayarthasamarthyenotpadyamanam tadrupamevanukuryat" iti | tasya  
tadatmaniyatpratibhasaya jñanat pratyaksena svasamvittya  
samvedanat | tatsamvedanameva hi pratyaksasyatadrupad  
"vyavacchedanam" prthakkaranam tabdalenai va ca pascatyah  
'anyatmakametanna bhavati'; ityasamkaryavasthapratyayo vikalpakah  
samjayate grhitagrahi | na tenapurvam kiñcit pratiyate,  
pararupasamkirasatmanah pratyaksenaiva tadakaranukarina  
paricchedaditi |  
yadi nama tadatmaniyatpratibhasajñanam tathapi kathamanyatmanah  
tasya prthakkaranam? ityata aha- "na hi tadatma" ityadi | yasmattasya

vastuno ya atma pararupasamkirnah sa tadanyasya sesasya vastuna  
atma na bhavati, sarvasya tato 'nyasvabhavatvat, anyatha  
tadanyatvahaneriti | tasmattadatmaniyatapatribhasajñanameva (hbt 196)  
tadanyebhyo nivartanam | nahi jñanenartha haste grhitvanyato  
nivartaniyah | kevalamanyarupasamkirasyaikasyatmano  
'nukaranamevasyanyato nivartanamucyata iti | athanyatmanah  
svavisayam na nivartayet, tadasya visayasyanyatmanah  
sakasadvayavacchede prthagavyavasthapane paratmano 'pi tatra  
paricchedah syat, anyatha  
tadaparcchedasyaivaikatmaparcchedatmanastannivartanarupata syat |  
tatascavyavacchede 'nyatmanastatparicchedaprasangat  
pravrttinivrttyorabhava iti purvah prasango 'na hyayamanalam  
pasyannapi'; ityadikah |

na kevalamanyatmanastannivartayati tadatmano 'pyasesamanyaditi  
darsayannaha- "tam ca" agratah sthitam  
desakalavabhavavasthaniyatam tadanyadesadibhyo vyavrttatmanah  
svahetubhyah evasya bhavat, "tadatmana" desadiniyatena  
tathavidhasvabhavasyaivanukaradupalabhamana buddhih  
"tathatvapracyutim" anyadesakalavabhavavasthatam "asya" svavisayasya  
"vyavacchinatti" tatah prthakkaroti | kasmatpunaranyadesaditam  
tatah prthagavasthapayati ityata aha- "evam hi"  
yasmadanyadesatadestatah prthakkarane sati taddesadiniyatah  
padarthah paricchinno bhavati, tadrupasyaivanukarad | yadyanyathabhavo  
'nyadesadita tadrupananukaravdyavacchinnah- bhavati tathatvam ca  
taddesadiniyatatvam ca, tada tasyaiva drsyamanasya bhavati  
nanyasyanyadesadimatah | yata evam "iti"  
tasmadanyathabhutadanyadesadimatastathabhutam taddesadimamtam  
"vyavacchindatyeva" nivartayantyeva tat paricchinattiti  
purvakasyopasamharah | tatha "tathabhutadanyathabhutam  
vyavacchindatyeva" iti dvitiasyopasamharah karya iti | "evam" uktena  
nyayena "ekasya" pramanasya pratyaksasyanumanasya va tasyapyevameva  
svavisayaparcchedad "vrttih" pravrttih sarvabhavan "dvairasye"  
tattve 'nyatve ca "vyavasthapayati" |  
tatastatparicchedakapramanabalenaivasankaryasiddhih | kim  
tadarthikayapyabhavakalpanayeti? |

nanu ca vikalpavyapara esa 'idamanyatmakam na bhavati  
anyathaitadatmakam'; iti | pratyaksam ca nirvikalpakamisyate tat  
kathamasankaryasiddhistatah? ityata aha- "tasyanvaye" tyadi | taddhi  
pratyaksam vidhipratishedhavikalpau yada svavisaye janayati tadaivasya  
saphalyam, tadaiva ca pramanamisyate nanyada ata  
evaikasyarthasvabhavasyapratipannamsabhavat sarvatmana paricchede  
'pi bhrantikaranasadbhavat ksanikatadavanvayavyatirekabuddhi  
janayitumasamarthyat tatrasya pramanyam nesyata iti |

syantmatam- dvairasyasadhane 'pyasankaryasiddhyartha ma  
bhudabhavapramanakalpana kintu prakarantarabhavasiddhyartha

bhavisyati | na hi tadabhasiddhau pratyaksasya kascid vyaparah  
pratipadita iti ata aha "tadvyatirikte" tyadi | tasmāt paridrśyamanad  
vyatiriktasyasesasya vastuno vyavacchedena tatah  
prthakkarānenanyatvena ya vyaptistatsadhanadeva prakārantarasya  
tattvanyatvabāhirbhūtasābhavah sidhyati | tatastadarthamāpi  
nābhavapramānakalpāna yukteti |

atha matam- sarvasyaparidrśtasya drśyamanadanyataya vyaptim  
naivam pratyaksam sadhayati tat kutastrtiyarasyābhavah  
pratyaksata eva syat, yato 'bhavapramānyakalpāna vyārtha bhavedityata  
aha- "tasya" trtiyarasitaya kalpyamanasya tato drstadanyataya  
vyaptyābhavē "tena" pratyaksena "tato" rthat svavisayasya  
"avyavaccheda" daprthakkarānat, tadarthasya ca rasyāntaratvena  
kalpyamanasya svavisayadavyavacchedat aprthakkarānat punarāpi  
bhavasya svavisayasyāparicchedaprasāngat | sa hi tadvisayah  
sakalāpararūpasamkīratma yadi tenatmana na paricchinnah katham  
tena tasya paricchedah? | tenatmana paricchede va katham sarvasya  
tadanyataya vyaptyasadhanam? anyathāikasyāpi tadanyatvam na syat,  
nimittasya samānatvaditi | yata evam "tasmāt" kvacidvastuni pramānam  
pratyaksadikam (hbt 198) pravrttam tadvastu pratiniyatēnatmana  
paricchinati, tato 'nyattadrūpavikalām vyavacchinatti, tadanyatvena  
vyavasthapanat | trtiyasya ca tattvanyatvabāhirbhūtasya  
prakārasābhavam sūcayati, sarvasyanyataya vyaptisadhanat,  
tadviruddhasya va sarvavastuno dvaividhyasya sadhanaditi |

evamekasya pramānasya vyāpara eso 'nantarokta iti tāmēvopasamhrtiā  
sukhapratipattayē darsayannāha- "tathāhi" kvacidvastuni "pramānam"  
pratyaksadī pravrttam "tadeva" vastu tadanyasmat "parūpad  
vyavacchinatti" tatah prthakkaroti tadasamkīnarūpataya  
pratipadyate, paramarthatastasya tadrūpatvat yathavastu ca pratyaksena  
rūpanūkarat | kimiti pararūpavyavacchinatti? | tasyaiva  
pararūpavikalāsyāikarūpasya paricchedat | tathā "tadanyadeva ca" tasmād  
drśyamanadanyadeva ca vyavacchinatti | kutah? | "tasmāt" svavisayat  
| na kevalam svavisayam parato vyavacchinatti, paramāpi svavisayad iti  
| kuta etad? | anyasya pararūpasya tatra khalambāne  
'paricchedadavasyāmēvāparicchinnasya paricchinnadanyatvam bhavati | yata  
evamatah "tad" eva pramānamekavastūparicchedakam  
prakārantarābhavam sadhayati, nābhavakhyam | kuta etat? | tasmim  
drśyamāne vastuni drstadanyatvena tasyanyasya  
tatraparicchidyamānasyanyatvam tadanyatvam drstat tadanyatvam  
"drstatadanyatvam" tena sarvasya tavdyatiriktasya vyavasthapanāna  
a(panēna a) tadanyasyaiva ca yadanyāna bhavati puro 'vasthitam  
sakalāparābhavavyāvrttam tasyaiva tattvena drśyamanāprakārataya  
vyavasthapanaditi |

amūmēva nyayamānyatrapyatidisannāha- "etēna kramakramādayah" ityadi |  
etēna anantaroktēna nyayēna pratiniyātāikapādartharūpanūkarīni  
buddhirūpajāyamāna tadviparitarūpam sarvam svavisayad

vyavacchindati dvairasyam trtiyaprakarabhavam ca sadhayatiti ye  
kecidanyonyavyacchedarupah kramakramanityaniryadayah te  
vyakhyatah | (hbt 199) tatha hi- karyasya kramamananyasahayatam  
pratiyatyeva buddhistasyakramam karyantarasahityam tatah  
prthakkaroti | tatah kramakramataya dvaitasiddheh trtiyasya  
prakarasya sambhavo nirasto bhavati | kramabhavavyatirekinah sarvasya  
karyajanmanah tadanyataya dvitiyaprakaratayavasthanat |  
evamudayanantaradhvamsita ksanikatocyate iti pratiyati  
vyavasthapanakala eva buddhistadviparitarupatayah  
svavisayadapakaranat tato 'nyatvena prakarantare 'vasthapanad  
rasyantarabhava iti |

tadevamekapramananibandhanamasankaryasiddhim  
pratipadyopasamharannaha- "tadevam" uktena nyayena "ekasya"  
pratiniyatatmana upalambhat tasyopalabhyamanasya yastato  
'nyastattulyayogyatarupastavdiparito va tadrupavikalastadatmano  
"vyavacchedah" prthakkaranam  
tasyopalabhyamanasyanupalabhyamanasvabhavad rupantarena  
pratibhasanat | tatha tasya svavisayasya tadanyatmataya  
bhavapradhanatvannirddesasya "vyavacchedo bhavati" asankaryam sidhyati  
|

tad yadyetadavisesenanyasya sarvasya tannabhavasiddhih  
syadityatrabhimatam tada siddhasadhanam, yatah sarvamavisesenaiva  
tadekakaraya buddhya tadrupavikalam svavisayadavacchidyate,  
sarvasyanyarupasya tatrpratibhasanat | atha taddesakalayorabhavah  
sarvasya tadviparitarupasya vyavacchedo 'bhimatah sa na yukta iti  
darsayati- "na taddesakalayoh" yatrasau pratiniyatatma  
sakalatrailokyavilaksanah padartha upalabhyate tatra sarvasyanyasya  
bhavasya tattulyayogyatarupasyetarasya va vyavacchedah pratishedhah |  
yena hi karanena tattulyayogyatarupasya tatrpratibhasamanasya  
pratishedhastamin sati tadekarupaniyatayah pratipatterasambhavat  
tadabhavanantariyika sa bhavanti tatpratishedham gamayatiti  
tatkaranamupalabdihlaksanaprapte tadatulyayogyatarupe ca na  
sambhavatiti katham tadabhavah sidhyet |

etadevopasamharannaha- "tasmadatadatma" ca  
sarvastadviparitarupastadekakaraya buddhya prasadhitah syat  
"taddesakalasca" tasya pratibhasamanasya yau desakalau tau yasya, sa ca  
syat | kimvat? | rasarupadivaditi | nahi rupapratibhasina jñanena  
tadrupavikalasya rasasya svavisayat prthakkarane 'pi  
tadasamkaryasadhane 'pi taddesakalayorabhavah sidhyati | tatasca  
katham sarvasyatulyayogyavasthasyapi tatrabhavah syat?,  
upalabdihlaksanapraptasyeti visesanam va nocyeta | yata evam  
"tasmad" kvacit kadacit kasyacidabhavasiddhiryathoktadevanupalambhad  
upalabdihlaksanapraptasya  
tattulyayogyatarupopalambhatmanascetyevamrupat, na tu samanyena  
yathahuh pare-

"pramanapañcakam yatra vasturupe na jayate | vastusattavabodhartham  
tatrabhavapramanata ||" iti |

na hyanupalabdih laksanaprapte pramanapañcakapravrttavapi  
tadabhavah sidhyati, satyapi tasmin svabhavadiviprakarsena  
pramanapañcakapravrttisambhavaditi |

tadevam prasangikam parisamapayya yaduktam parena 'sa  
evanyabhavastadvisaya copalabdhih tadabhavasya kim na sadhanam'; iti  
tatranyabhavasya tadabhavam prati lingatve niraste tadvisayaya  
upalabdhernirakurvannaha- "anyabhavavisaye" tyadi | yatpunaruktam-  
'anyabhavavisayopalabdhistadabhavasya kinna sadhanam'; iti sa  
tadabhavasya sadhikestai vasmakam, na tu lingatvena yathoktavanasi |  
kim karanam? | yatah  
tatrapyanyabhavavisayayamupalabdih bhavasya prthaganyabhavat  
sadhya tve kalpyamane sambandhabhavasya tadabhavena tulyatvat | na hi  
tasya api anyabhavarupayah tadabhavena  
kascidekarthasamavayadirupah sambandho 'stiti |

aprthaksiddherityasyapi tulyatam darsayannaha- "lingavirbhava"  
tyadi | yeyamanyabhavavisaya upalabdhirllingatayocyate  
tasyastadviviktapradesakaraya (hbt 201) "avirbhavakala eva"  
janmakale pratitkala eva va tadabhavasiddhesca | tatha hi-  
tatpratibhasaviviktanyabhavapratibhasabuddhisamvedanameva  
tadabhavasamvedanamiti | tadeva sadhayati- na hyanyasya tadviviktasya  
bhavam pratipadya pratipatta punaruttarakalam  
tatpratipatteranyabhavapratipattestadabhavenanvayavyatirekau prasadhya  
pratibandhasadhakena pramanena tadabhavam pratipadyate | kim tarhi? |  
tadanyam tadviviktakarupam pratipadyamana eva tasya pratiyogino 'bhavam  
pratipadyate, tasyaiva tadabhavatmakatvat | tatha hi-  
saghatapradesasamkirnarupasya kevalapradesasya darsanameva  
ghatabhavadarsanam | nahi 'ghato 'tra nasti'; 'ghatavanayam na  
bhavati'; 'saghatadanyah'; ityarthabhedah kascit | tatah  
saghatadanyataya kevalapradesasya darsanameva ghatabhavadarsanamiti  
| 'ghato 'tra nasti'; ti jñanam grhitagrahitaya smrtireveti |  
katham jñayate iti cet |  
darsananantaramanvayavyatirekasadhanalaksanena vyavadhanena vina  
'idam ghataviviktam pradesavastvasti'; 'idam tu ghatavastu  
nasti'; iti pascatyena vikalpadvayena vyavasthapanat | tato  
nanvayavyatirekanusaranamatrastiti |

kiñca- drstantasiddhe svatmanyabhavavisayopalabdhistadabhavasya  
sadhanam | tadeva vyatirekamukhena darsayati- "tacca tasya" ityadi |  
ihapyastyevanvaya iti cet, aha- "na hyevam sakyam" ityadi | kasmanna  
sakya darsayitum? | tadekopalabdheh tasyaikasyananyasamsargino  
yopalabdhirvisesarupa tasyah kvacidapyanyatrabhavat | atha  
tadviviktopalabdhisamanyam heturucyate- yatra yatra  
ghataviviktabhutalopalabdhistatra tatra ghatabhavo yatha  
purvanubhute ghatavivikte pradesa ityaha- "samanyena pradarsane

kriyamane" drstante 'pi purvanubhutaghatavivikte pradese  
ghatabhavasya prasadhakam pratyaksadikam  
pramanantaramanyabhavavisayopalabdherasti, kim tu saiva  
tadanyabhavopalabdhih sadhyadharmasya tadabhalaksanasya sadhika |  
(hbt 202) sa ca yatha sadhyadharmini tadabhavasiddhye  
drstantamapeksate tatha drstante 'pi | tatha, tatrap  
tadanyatrapityanavastha drstantanam iti | anavasthayam  
capratipattih sarvatra tadabhavasya | yata evam "tasmanna"  
kutascillingattadanyabhavattadupalabdherva tadabhavasiddhiriti | yadi  
tadanyabhavastadabhavam na sadhayati, kim punarlingataya  
sadhayati?, ityata aha- "so 'nyabhavah" pratyaksalaksanena-  
pratyaksasyaiva vivaksitopalambhadanyatvenanupalambhatvat |  
tallaksanenupalambhena siddhah sannabhavavyavaharam sadhayet,  
karmasthakriyapeksayam tadanyabhavasyanupalabdirupatvat | kva  
punarasavabhavavyavaharam sadhayet? | mudhapratipattau sadhyayam  
| yastvamudho visayapratipattau visayinam smaratyeva  
tasyabhavavyavaharah pratyaksanibandhana eveti na  
tatanupalabdherlingateti sucarcitamevanyatretilaham prasangeneti |

[3. anupalabdhim tridha vibhajya tadvivecanam |]

tadevamanupalabdherasesavipratipattinirakaranena  
svrupamavasthapyaprabhedanirddesarthamaha- "seyam yathokta  
tridhanupalabdhih" | katham? | siddhe tatprasadhakena pramanena  
karyakaranabhava sati karanasyanupalabdhih | kidrsasya? |  
siddhabhavasya | tatha, vyapyavyapakabhavasiddhau satyam  
tatprasadhanapramanabalenaiva siddhabhavasyaiva vyapakasya nanyasya  
vyapakanupalabdherevasiddhataprasangad | yathokta  
svabhavanupalabdhisceti | evam trividhanupalabdhih | katham punah  
karanavyapakayorabhavavyavaharah sidhyati yatastayoh  
siddhabhavatocyata ityaha- "tatra karanavyapakayorapi" na kevalam  
yasya saksadabhavavyavaharah sadhyate | svabhavanupalabdhau  
"svabhavasyasavdhyavaharasya siddhiranyasya" tadviviktasya bhavasiddhirya  
saivasavdyavaharasiddhihetutvadevamucyate | "sa" karanavyapakabhavah  
"tathasiddho" 'nyabhavasiddhya pratyaksarupaya siddho  
'bhavavyavaharah karyavyapyayoh pratishedhyayoh |  
yadanayorvirupavisayataya savisesanamupalabdhirna (hbt 203)  
sidhyati "tadabhavamabhavavyavaharam va sadhayati" | samuccayartho  
vasabdah | atha kim svabhavanupalabdhavapyabhavo lingataya  
sadhayata ityaha- "svabhavanupalabdhau tu" ityadi | "abhavavyavahara  
eva", nabhavo 'pi tasya pratyaksasiddhatvat |

atra parasya vacanavakasamasankayaha- "yadi" tarhi "karanavyapakau"  
siddho 'savdyavaharo yayoh tau santau | kena? | "tadanyasya"  
karanavyapakaviviktasya bhavasya siddhirya pratyaksatmika  
tadrupayanupalabdhya, anyasya karyasya vyapyasya  
vabhavamabhavavyavaharam ca sadhayatah | sa  
canyabhavopalabdhistayoh

karanavyapakayorupalabdihlaksanapraptaveva satyamasavdyavaharasya  
sadhika nanyatha ityevamisyamane sati katham tayoh  
karanavyapakanupalabdhoyoh parokse 'rthe visaye prayogah | yada  
karyasvabhavahetvorvyatirekaprayogah kriyate- yatra yatragnirnasti tatra  
tatra dhumo 'pi nasti, tatha yatra yatra vrkso nasti ksanikata va  
tatra tatra simsapa nasti sattvam va ityasesapadarthaparigrahena  
vyatirekaprayoge sati | nahi tadagnivrkasavyatiriktah sarve 'rthah  
pratyaksata(ksa) aksanikata va | tatasca katham  
tadviviktupalabdihlaksananupalabdhih pratiyogino  
vopalabdihlaksanapraptata siddha? | tatha ca  
kathamasesopasamharena vyaptya karyasvabhavahetvo 'rvyatirekah  
sidhyet? | tadasiddhau va kathamanayorgamakativam? | tasmad  
kvacidadarsanamatradeva vyatireka estavyah, kvacicca  
darsanamatradvayah | tatha ca pratibandhaghosananarthiketi manyate  
parah |

siddhantavadyaha- "naiva" parokse 'rthe karanavyapakanupalabdhoyoh  
"prayogo" vyatirekopadarsanakale "pramanataya" karanasya vyapakasya  
vanupalabdhih pramanabhuta naiva prayujyate | kasmad? | "lingasya"  
karanavyapakanupalabdihlaksanasya tadabhalaksanasya va  
"aniscayat" tadanupalabdhoyoh sandeharupatvat tadabhavasya ca  
sandigdhatvat | katham tarhi tadanayoh prayoga isyate? ityaha-  
"kevalam" ityadi | karanavyapakayorhikaryakaranabhavaprasadhakena  
(hbt 204) purvoktena pramanena vyapyavyapakabhavasadhakena ca  
tadutpattilaksane tadatmyalaksane ca sambandhe sadhite  
siddhasambandhayoryadyabhavo yatra yatra bhavah syat parasyapi karyasya  
vyapyasya vavasyam niyamenabhavo 'nyathahetukatvaprasangat,  
nihsvabhavataprasangacca | tadvarena pratibandhaprasadhake  
pramane smrtih katham nama syadityetasyarthasya darsanarthamete  
karanavyapakanupalabdhih prayujyete iti | darsanadarsanabalena tu  
sadhane yatraivaikadarsane paro drsto 'darsane va na drstah  
tatraiva tasya bhavo 'bhavo va bhavatu sarvatra tu kasmad bhavati? | na  
hyapratibaddhatmanam gavasvadinam kvacit tathabhavadarsane 'pi  
sarvatra tathabhavo bhavati, purusasya tu sarvada  
kvacidekabhavabhavayoraparasya bhavabhavadarsanam  
yadrcchasamvadah sambhavyeta asati pratibandhe | tatha caha-

"desadibhedadrsyante bhinna dravyesu saktayah |  
tatraikadrstaya nanyatra yuktastadbhavaniscayah ||" iti |

tasmadavasyam pratibandhah sadhyasadhanayorabhyupagantavyah | sa  
evanvayavyatirekaprayogabhyam sucanyah | na casau  
vyaptyanvayavyatirekopadarsanamantarena khyapayitum sakyata iti  
'yatra yatra'; iti sakalapadarthaparigrahena khyapyate | pratibandhe hi  
pramanasiddhe satyavasyameva yatra yatra karyam tatra tatra karanam,  
yatra yatra tadabhavah tatra tatra ca karyasyapyabhavo 'nyatha  
karanamantarena karyasya bhavah tasyahetutaiva syat | tatasca nityam  
sattvadiprasangah | tatha yatra yatra yatsvabhavastatra tatra

tadbhavah anyatha tasya nairatmyameva syaditi  
vyaptyaivanvayavyatirekopadarsane pratibandhah khyapayitum sakyate  
nanyatheti prageva vistarato vipaṅcitam |

[4. hetostrairupyatraividhyayorhetvabhasatvasya copasamharah ]]

evam karyasvabhavanupalabdihilaksane eva paksadharme  
tatsadhakapramanasadbhavadanvayavyatirekasadbhavo nanyatrete  
pratipadyopasamharannaha- (hbt 205) "iti" esa eva  
svabhavakaryanupalabdihilaksanah paksadharmo 'nvayavyatirekavan  
pratibandhasadbhavat | yatasvanvayavyatirekavan  
pratibandhaprasadhakapramanasadbhavaduktena nyayena "iti" tasmāt  
"tadamsena vyapto"nvayavyatirekaniscayenaiva tadamsavyapterniscayad  
yathoktam prak, tatasca tadamsavyaptivacanāt trilaksana eva  
"trirupa eva" trividha eva heturgamako nanyalaksano 'nyo va  
yathoktatrairupyasadbhave rupantarasya vaiarthyat  
yathoktatrairupyabhava ca  
rupantarakalpanayamapyavyabhicarabhavenagamakatvat | kasmāt  
trilaksana eva trividha eva heturgamako nanyalaksano 'nyo veti  
darsayati "svasadyadharmavyabhicarad" iti trilaksanasyaiva  
svasadyadharmavyabhicarat | svasadyadharmavyabhicara eva ca  
gamakatvamiti rupantarakalpana vyartha |  
pratibandhanibandhananvayavyatirekapagame ca rupantarakalpanayamapi  
svasadyadharmavyabhicarabhavat | tadanena 'tridhaiva sa'; ityasya  
trilaksana eva "sa heturahvinabhavasya" svasadyadharmavyabhicarasya  
"niyamad" avasyantaya sadbhavat  
pratibandhanimittatadamsavyaptyanabhyupage (game)ca  
rupantarakalpanayamapi "hetvabhasastato 'pare"  
yathoktatrilaksanadapare rupantarayogitaya vikalpyamana hetvabhasa  
avinabhavasya svasadyadharmavyabhicarasya tesvabhavadityaparo 'rtho  
darsita iti |

[5. hetulaksane 'dhikarupavadinam nirasah ]]

yaduktam 'trilaksana eva heturnanyalaksanah'; iti tatra  
paresam vipratipattim darsayannaha- "sadlaksano heturityapare"  
naiyayika- mimamsakadayo manyante | kani punah sadrupani  
hetostairisyamte? ityaha- 'trini caitani"  
paksadharmanvayavyatirekakhyani | tathabadhitavisayatvam caturtham  
rupam | abadhitah pramanenanirakrto visayah  
sadyadharmalaksano yasya sa tathoktah tasya bhavah tattvamaparam  
rupam | tatha vivaksitaikasamkhyatvam rupantaram, eka samkhya  
yasya hetudravyasya (hbt 206) tadekasamkhyam vivaksitamekasamkhyam  
hetudravyamasrayatvena yasya hetusamanyasya tadvivaksitaikasamkhyam  
tadbhavo 'param rupam | yadyekasamkhyavyavacchinnayam  
pratiheturahitayam hetuvyaktau hetutvam bhavati tada gamakatvam na tu  
pratihetusahitayamapi dvisamkhyayuktayamiti | yadi  
viruddhavyabhicaryaparam hetvantaram nopadarsyata iti yavat | tatha  
jñatavm ca jñanavisayatvam ca | nahyajñato hetuh

svasattamatrena gamako yuktah iti | tatraitesu rupantaresu  
yadeta badhitavisayatvam nama tat tavat  
pratibandhanibandhananvayavyatirekatmakavinabhavasambhave sati tatah  
prthaganyallaksanam na bhavati | tadatmakam tu tadvacanenavoktamiti  
na vaktavyamiti | kasmad prthag laksanam na bhavati? badhaya  
avinabhavasya ca virodhaditi | tatha hi- satyapyavinabhave yathokte  
badhasambhavam manyamanairabadhitavisayatvam rupantaramucyate | sa  
ceyam tatsambhavana na sambhavati, badhaya avinabhavena "virodhat"  
sahanavasthanalaksanat | tameva virodham sadhayannaha- "avinabhavo  
hi" ityadi | satyeva hi sadhyadharme bhavo hetoravinabhava ucyate |  
pramanabadha tu tasminnasati | yadi hi satyeva  
tasmimstadabhavavisayam pramanam pravarteta tadasya  
bhrantatvadapramanataiva syat iti kuto badha? | tatah "sa" hetuh  
"tallaksanah" sadhyavinabhavi "dharmini syat | atra ca  
sadhyadharmah katham na bhavet"? yato badhavakasah syat |  
tasmadavinabhavasya pramanabadhayasca  
sahanavasthanamavinabhavenopasthapitasya dharmini sadhyadharmabhavasya  
pramanabhadhopasthapitasya ca tadabhavasya  
parasparapariharasthitalaksanataya virodhenaikatra  
dharminyasambhavaditi |

tameva virodham spastikartum paropahasavyajenaha-  
"pratyaksanumane hi" ityadi | sadhyadharmam hi badhamane  
pratyaksanumane, "tam grivayam grhitva" dharminah  
svasrayat "niskasayatatah" | tasmimsca sadhyadharme satyeva  
tadavinabhavitvaddheturbhavam "stam" sadhyadharmam (hbt 207)  
niskasyamanam gale grhitva hathat "tatraiva"  
dharminyavasthapayatiti "param" prakrstam bata "bhavanam"  
sadhyadharmalaksananamasvasthyam vartate | tatha hi-  
yantradvayaniyantritanam nirucchavasiyata maranameva praptamiti |

paro badhavinabhavayorvisayabhedadavirodham darsayannaha- "anyatra"  
sadhyadharminam parihrtaya drstantadharmini  
sadhyadharmenavinabhavi heturna punah sadhyadharminyeva | tatah  
kuto badhavinabhavayorvirodho 'nyatra badhaya  
sadhyadharmabhavasadhanadanyatra ca hetuna tadbhavasadhanat | tatha  
caivamvidhe satyapi avinabhave badhasambhavad abadhitavisayatvasya  
rupantarasya sambhava iti |

evamvidhavinabhavopagame satyapyabadhitavisayatvadike rupantare  
"hetvabhasastato 'pare" rupantarasambhavina ityapaditam  
hetvabhasatam vivaritam paropahasapurvakamaha- tat kim "ayam"  
sadhyadharmi "tapasvi" varakah "saddha(ndha)mudvahya tasmimn"  
sadhyadharmasadhanasaktivikalam hetum parinayya  
sadhyadharmalaksanam "putram mrgayate?" | etadeva vyanakti- "yasya"  
hetorddharminyasatyapi "sadhyadharme bhava" isyate, sadhyadharmino  
'nyatravinabhavopagamat | "tam" tathavidham  
sadhyadharminyupadarsya katham dharmi sadhyadharmavanityucyate? | na

hy ambhastvasya samudre lavanatvenavinabhava 'pi tavdyatirikte 'mbhasi  
lavanataya sadhyatveneste 'mbhastvabhava 'pi lavanatvasiddhiriti |

parasya vacanavakasamasankayaha- "ata eva" ityadi | etadeva  
vivrnoti- "syadetad" bhavato matam | yata eva heturanyathapi  
sadhyadharmamantarenapi dharmini bhavedambhastvadisutathadarsanat,  
sadhyadharmipariharena cavinabhavopagamat ata eva karanat  
pramanabhyamabadhitadharma dharmityucyate | yadi  
pratyaksanumanabhyam (hbt 208) sadhyadharmini hetorvisayah  
sadhyadharmo na badhyate yathambhastvasya lavanatvam, tada tasya  
gamakatvam, nanyatheti | tato 'nyatravinabhavamatre  
sadhyasiddheranabhyupagamat na yathokto dosa iti |

siddhantavadyaha- "tat kim" idanim yada  
hetordharminyavinabhavitanaabhyupagamat sadhyasiddherabhavat  
tatsiddhaye rupantaramabadhitavisayatvamucyate tada hetorna kiñcit  
samarthyam | kasmad? "abadhayaiva" hetumantarenapi "sadhyasiddheh"  
akiñcitkara eva hetuh | tatha hyatra kalpanadvayam-  
badhakapramanavrtau sadhyabhavo niyato va syad? aniyato va? |  
tatra yadi purvo vikalpastada sadhyabhavo hi badhakapramanasya  
vrtau niyatah, tadaiva bhavat tadabhava cabhavaditi | tasmad  
"abadhayam" badhakapramanavrtyabhava tanniyatasya  
sadhyabhavasyapyabhavat "sadhyasiddhih" bhavatyeveti vyartha eva  
heturiti nopanyasaniya eva | tatah kasyabadhitavisayatvam  
rupantaram bhavet? | syanmatam- ma bhud badhakapramanavrtyabhava  
hetoh samarthyam, yada tu sadhyasya badhakam pramanam dharmini  
vartate tada hetoh sadhyasadhane samarthyam bhavisyatityata aha-  
"badhayamapi" iti | yadi badhakam pramanam vartate tada tena  
sadhyabhavasya dharmini sadhanat punarbrahmanapi tadbhavasya  
kartumasakyatvat kimanga punah sathena hetuneti kutah sadhanasya  
hetoh samarthyam? | ata eva hi bhavadbhirabadhitavisayatvam  
rupantaramucyata iti |

atha badhakapramanavrtau sadhyabhavo na niyatah tadabhava 'pi  
bhavaditi dvitiyah paksa isyate tadapyabadhayah samarthyaviraha  
iti darsayannaha- "aniyame" badhakapramanavrtau  
sadhyabhavasyesyamane satidamapatitam | na ca- badhakam  
pramanam syat "sadhyabhavasya ca sambhavah"- iti "na"  
sadhyasadhane "samarthyam abadhayah" satyamapi tasyam  
sadhyabhavasya sambhavaditi tadyogino 'pi hetvabhasataiveti |

yaduktam "abadhayaiva sadhyasiddhervyartho hetuh" iti  
tatranyatharthamabadhaya darsayan hetusamarthyam pratipadayannaha  
parah- na badhaya abhavo mamabadhabhimata | kim tarhi? | badhaya  
anupalabdhih | sa ca tadanupalabdhih purusasya saktivaikalyat kvacid  
desadau badhayah sambhave 'pi syat | tato badhanupalabdhihmatrena  
sadhyasiddherabhavat tatsiddhaye 'vasyam heturabhidhaniya iti sa  
hetuprayogasya visayastada hi hetuh svasadhyam sadhayan  
kathamasmarthah syat? iti |

siddhantavadyaha- kim nu vai heturbbadhaya ya upalabdhistasyah  
vibheti na punarbbadhaya yena badham sambhavantimapyanadrtya  
tadanupalabdhau satyam prayoktavya isto bhavatah |

kadacit paro bruyat- kim karisyati vidyamanapi badha tapasvini,  
tadupalabdhireva raksasi | tasmata eva hetorbhayam tadabhava  
hetuh prayoktavya evetyata aha- "sa tarhi" ityadi | evam tarhi  
paramarthena badha kimasti nastityetadanapeksya badhaya anupalabdhau  
satyam prayoktavya iti kakva prcchati | kadacit paro bruyat-  
uktamevaitat kimartham prcchyate? ityaha- "kimartham prayujyata" iti |  
badhanupalambhe 'pi tatsambhave sadhyasadhanayogadityabhiprayah | paro  
'navagatabhipraya aha- "sadhyasiddhyartham" iti badhakapratyayabhava  
pramanyasyestatvat tatah sadhyasiddhiraviruddhaiveti manyate |  
siddhantavadi satyam badhayam tadanupalambhe 'pi  
sadhyasiddhimasambhavayan prcchati "sa kim kvacid" ityadi | kim  
punarasau hetuh satyamapi badhayam sadhyam sadhayediti sambhavyate  
bhavata yenasya badhaya abhavaniscayam prati yatno na kriyate  
hetusca prayujyata iti | evametad iti cet; tatha satyamapi badhayam  
sadhyasadhanasamarthopagame satyabadhitavisayatvam hetulaksanam  
na bhavati | kim karanam? | badhayamapi satyamasya hetoh  
"samarthyat" samarthyopagamat | taddhi hetorlaksanamucyate yena vina  
sadhyam na sadhayediti |

syantam- anupalabhyamanabadhatvam hetulaksanam paramarthena,  
nabadhitavisayatvamityata aha- "tatha ca" ityadi | evam hi sati  
badhayah sadbhavasambhave 'pi tamabhyupagamyā tadanupalambhamatrena  
hetoh prayogah praptah | yadi hi badhamabhyupagamyā hetuprayogo  
nabhimatah syat tadanupalambhamatrena badhayam samsayat-  
satamapi kesañcit kathañcidanupalambhasambhavat- samsayitasya  
hetuprayoge pravrttireva na yujyeta | tasmad yo yatsamsaye 'pi pravartate  
sa tasya bhavapaksamabhyupetyaiva pravartate | tatha ca yatha  
badhanupalabdhau tamabhyupagamyā hetuh prayujyate tatha tadupalabdhavapi  
prayujyatam, badhayah sadbhavabhyupagame sati  
tadupalambhanupalambhayorvisesabhadhediti nanupalabhyamanabadhatvamapi  
hetulaksanam yujyeta iti kuto badhakapratyayavirahe 'pyasati pratibandhe  
pramanyasya sambhava iti |

parasya vacanavakasamasankayaha- "na badhayam" ityadi | naiva hi  
badhayam samtyam hetoh samarthyamisyate tat katham  
tadupalambhe 'pi prayogah syat? | siddhantavadyaha- "yadyevam"  
badhayam satyam heturasamartho yadisyate tadanirnito badhaya  
asambhavo yasya hetoh sa tathavidhah prayogam  
badhanupalambhamatrena narhati | kim karanam? | ma bhud  
badhayah sambhavapakse "prayuktasyapi" hetoh sadhyasiddhau  
"asamarthyamiti" | purvapaksavadyaha- badhanupalambhe sati badhaya  
abhavat sadupalambhakapratyayabhava satyavasyamarthanamasattvaddhetoh  
samarthyam iti cenmanyase siddhantavadyaha- "kimupalambho badham" ityadi  
| upalambho hyarthanam karyam, na ca karyam karanam vyapnoti | na

hya'vasyam karanani karyavanti bhavanti, pratibandhavaikalyasambhavad  
| tat kathamavyapakasyopalambhasya nivrttau badhaya nivrttih?, yato  
hetorbbadhayah sambhavakrtamasamarthyam na sambhavediti | etacca  
parairapisyata eva; pramanatayopagatasapyudayakale  
'nupalabdhabadhasya kalantarena (hbt 211) badhakapratyayotpade  
satyapramanyopagamat | athavyapakasyapyupalambhasya nivrttau badha  
nivartate-

"nivartate hi mithyatvam dosajñanadayatnatah ||"

iti anenaiva nyayena jñananivrttya badhanivrtterityaha- ta- thapi  
vyartha hetuh | kutah? | "badhanupalambhadeva" hetuprayogarahitat  
sadhyaiddheh | kim karanam? | anupalambhe badhaya asambhavad |  
tatha hi- yatra badhaya anupalambhastatra paramarthata eva sa na vidyata  
iti manyase | yatra casau paramarthato nasti tatra sadhaydharmasyabhavo  
'pi paramarthenaiva nastyanyatha paramarthena badhaya abhavayogat |  
tatasca sadhyadharmasyabhavabhava sati bhava iti bhavanmatya  
sahyapratitervarthata hetoriti |

atha ma bhud yuktivirodha iti nopalambhanivrttau badhanivrttirisyate,  
tatraha- upalambhasya nivrttavapi satyam badhaya  
anivrttavisyamanayam tadavastham hetorasasamarthyam  
yadavastham badhopalambha iti hetoraprayoga iti kasyabadhitavisayatvam  
rupantaram syat? |

etadevopasamharannaha- "tasmad svasadhya" ityadi | yata evam vyaptya  
hetoh sarvatra sadhyenavinabhavabhyupagame  
bahirvyaptavisyamanayam vaiyarthyam hetuprayogasyapadyate tasmad  
"svasadyabhavabhyam anyathapi" svasadyabhava  
'pyabhavanna'bhava 'pi ca bhavan heturdharmini kiñcit sadhyam "na  
bhavayati" na sadhayati "na vibhavayati" tadviparitam na nisedhayati  
"iti" tasya vidhipratishedhvakurvata "upaksepah" prayogo "na  
samarthah" ityavasyam hetuprayogamicchata svasadyavinabhava  
sarvatra hetorabhyupagantavyah | sa ca pratibandhanibandhanah | esa ca  
darsanadarsanamatrayattho yathoktam prak | tasmimscabhyupagate  
badhavinabhavayorvirodhah siddha ityupasamharannaha- "tanna" ityadi |  
yata evam tena karanenabadha rupantaram na bhavati |

yadi nama badhavinabhavayoh sahavasthanabhavadavinabhava (hbt  
212) satyabadha gamyate rupantaram tu kimiti na bhavati? iti, ata aha-  
"tannama" ityadi | taddhi tasmad visesanantaram bhaved vastusthitya  
| laksanakaraisca rupantaratenopadanamarhati yasya visesanasya  
bhava 'pi yasyaparasyabhava syat | yatah sambhava eva kevale | udaharanamaha- "tad  
yatha" ityadi | satyapi hi dharmisambandhe sravanatvadeh sapakse  
bhavo nasti | satyapi ca caksusatvadeh sapakse bhava  
sadhya dharmine sabde sambandho nasti | tato 'nayoh  
sambhavavyabharayorbhavad visesanavisesyabhavo  
laksanantaravena copadanam | ihapyevam bhavisyatiti ced aha- "na

caitad" anantaroditamabadhaya avinabhava sati sambhavati |  
satyavinabhava niyamenabadhayah sambhavavyabhicarabhavat kuto  
visesanavisesyabhavo ksanantaravena copadanamarhati? iti na  
hetoh sadhyavinabhavino viruddhasya ca sadhyaviparyayavinabhavino  
visaye badha sambhavati | uktena prakarena viparyaye  
samyaggheturevavisaye tu prayogaddhetvabhava ucyate | yata evam "iti"  
tasmanna tadabhavo badhvirahah  
prthagavinabhavadanvavyatirekatmano  
'nayorhetuviruddhayorlaksanantaravena vacyah, vyabhicarabhavena  
rupantaravayogat | yatascavinabhava sati badha na sambhavati  
virodhat, tasmaddhetoryathoktalaksanasya prayoge sati gamyarthaya api  
pratijñaya dosanam pratyaksaviruddhadinam sambhavo nasti,  
hetulaksanenaiva tesam nirastatvat | tat katham badhviraho heto  
rupantaramucyate? | asambhavinam ca tesam upavarnanam  
nisphalamityakutam |

kevalayah prayoge 'sti sambhava iti cet, aha- "napi" ityadi |  
hetuprayoge hyasati kevala pratijñai va na prayujyate, hetuvisayatvena  
tadabhyupagamat | tatasca sastrakarairna pratijñadosah  
pratyaksaviruddhodayo vacya iti | dinnagapadaistu  
sadhyasadyaviparyayena (hbt 213)  
vipratipattidarsanadaprayogarhasyapi paksasya laksanavidhane  
nyayaprapramevapaksatva na ni(tvam ni)rakrtapadena  
pramanaviruddhasyakhyanam, na tvatiprasaktam paksalaksanam  
vyavacchinnam, sandigdhasyaiva sadhyatvat, pramanabadhite  
sadhakapramanavrtteiriti |

tadevamabadhitavisayatvam nirakrtya rupantaram nirakurvannaha-  
"etena" avinabhava sati badhaya asambhavadarsanena  
"ekasamkhyavivaksapi" viruddhavyabhicaridosavipaksenocyamana  
"pratyukta" pratyakhyata |

parah prechati- "katham" iti kena prakarena- yatha  
badhavinabhavayoh sahanavasthanam tatha  
pratihetvavinabhavayorapi?, yenaikasamkhyavivaksa tadvadeva  
pratyakhyayeta iti |

siddhantavadi samyam darsayannaha- "eka" ityadi | eko hi  
heturlaksanayuktah | svasadhyavyabhicari katham bhavati? | yadi  
svasadyabhava eva bhavet, anyatha tallaksanamavinabhavo nama hiyeta  
| yatraiva dharmini sa tallaksana eko bhavati tatraiva dharmini  
tasmadanyo 'pi pratiheturviruddhastena hetulaksanayuktah katham  
bhavati? | ekasya hetoryat sadhyam tabdadhakasya tadviruddhasyaparasya  
dharmasya bhava eva nabhave bhavadavinabhavaditi badhaya samanam  
badhasambhavana samanah pratiheturiti tannirasenaiva nirasta iti |

atraiva dusanantaramabhidhatum vikalpayannaha- "api ca" ityadi |  
"vastutah" paramarthato yasya pratiheturna sambhavati kimasau  
samyagjñanasya viparyasya vopanyastasadyaviparitajñanasya va

heturisto yato vivaksitaikasamkhyatvam tallaksanamucyate,  
ahosvid yasya pratihetustatsadhyaviparitasadhako na pradarsitah  
paramarthatah sannapiti | paro dosamapasyannaha- "kiñcatah" ityadi  
| yadi nama purvo vikalpa uttaro va tatah ko dosah? iti |

siddhantavadyaha- yadyasambhavan pratiheturyasya sa  
samyagjñanadiheturisyate, tadalaksanametad  
vivaksitaikasamkhyatvam | kasmāt? | asakyo niscayo yasya vastuto  
'sambhavatpratihetutvasya sa tathoktah | paramatapeksaya caitaducyate |  
paro hi darsanadarsanabhyamasatyapi pratibandhe 'vinabhavamicchati |  
tatastasya pratihetorevamvidhasya sambhavo 'sti | sa canupalabhyamano 'pi  
kadacit syaditi vastutastadabhavo nisciyate |  
pratibandhanibandhanavinabhavavadinam tvasmakam pratihetvasambhava  
suniscita eva | nahi tadatmyatadutpattilaksane pratibandhe  
pramanatah siddhe tannimittavinabhavitaya ekena hetuna svasadhye  
sadhite punastatraiva dharmini tallaksanasya tadviruddharthasadhakasya  
pratihetoh sambhava sankayate, bhavanam  
viruddhasvabhavadvayayogad, viruddhadharmadhyasasya bhedalaksanatvat  
| viruddhadharmasadhakasambhave ca tasyaiva svasadhyavinabhavinah  
prathamasya tatra pramanato bhavasiddhayayogaditi |

syammatam- yadi nama prastutah pratihetvasambhavo  
'smabhirniscetumasakyastathapyasambhavatpratihetutvam  
vivaksitaikasamkhyatvapratipaditam hetulaksanam kasmanna bhavati?  
ityaha- "na hyaniscitatmanah" ityadi | pratipadako yo dharmo  
hetostasyaniscitasvabhavasya yasmāt tallaksanatvam  
pratipadakadharmata na bhavati | yatha samdigdhasya paksadharmatvasyeti  
purvakasya sadhanam | napi sandhigdham laksanam yasya sa  
heturbhavatiti na kascidheturbhavediti hetvabhavo va ityasya samarthanam |  
tatasca "hetvabhasastato 'pare" ityatrapī yojitamiti |

syammatam- yasya pratiyogi drsyate tasyaiva pratihetubhava ahetutvam  
bhavatu, yasya tu pratiyogi heturna drsyate sa vastuta  
evasambhavatpratihetuh | na hi tatra vastutah pratihetusambhava  
sankayate, badhakapratyayamantarena badhasankaya ayogat |  
taduktam-

"badhajñane tvanutpanne nasanka nispramanika" iti |

atra aha- "tulye laksane hi" ityadi | sankayamanapratihetuna  
tulyam laksanam darsanadarsanamatranimittavinabhavarupam  
yasya tasmin drstah pratiyoginah pratihetorbhadhakasya sambhava  
sa yesamapi tattulyalaksananam pratiyogi na drsyate tesvapi  
sankam pratihetusambhavavisayamutpadayati | kim karanam? |  
adrstapratiyogino drstapratiyogino visesabhava | nahi  
tasyetarena kascidviseso 'sti, yatastatsambhavo na sankayeta |  
prusaktivaikalpyadina tu tadadarsanam sambhavyeteti kimucyate  
'nasanka nihpra(spra)manika'; iti | atha visesah  
pratibandhalaksano 'vinabhavaniscayako

drstapratihetoradrstapratiyogina isyate yatah  
pratiyogisambhavasankastamupaiti | tada sati va visese sa viseso  
hetorlaksanam | kim karanam? | yatastato visesaddheturekantena  
niscayena nirastapratipaksastathavidhe dharmini pratihetvasambhavat  
svasadyam niscayayatiti | yastathavidho na bhavati tadvisesavirahat  
drstapratihetuh so 'tallaksano na hetuh syat | tatha ca yadi  
namahetau pratiheturdrsto, hetoh kimayatam, yena tannivrttaye  
tatraikasamkhyavivaksa kriyate, yathoktavinabhavavacanenaiva  
tannivrtterityaha- "tatha ca hetau" tadvisesayogini "pratihetvasambhave"  
sati "vyartha" nisprayojana "ekasamkhyavivakseti" |  
yathoktavisesangikarane tallaksanasya pratihetorasambhavat  
kasyaikasamkhyavivaksaya vyavacchedah kriyate? yato 'sya  
sarthakatvam syaditi |

viruddhavyabhicarinasca hetvabhasasya  
vyavacchedarthamekasamkhyavivaksa hetulaksane kriyate | vastuto  
'sambhavatpratihetutvasiddhaye ca pratibandhalaksane visese  
hetavisyamane viruddhavyabhicaryapi hetvabhaso na bhavati | tato  
vyavacchedyabhavat kimekasamkhyavivaksaya? iti darsayannaha-  
"atah" pratibandhalaksanaviseshopagamat "viruddhavyabhicarino  
hetvabhasasya yallaksanam taddhiyeta" na sambhavet | kim  
punastadviruddhavyabhicarino laksanam? ityaha- "svalaksana"  
ityadi | hetoryadatmiyam laksanam tadyuktayorhetvoretakra (hbt  
216) dharmini virodhena parasparaviruddhasadhyasadhakatvenopanipate sati  
viruddhavyabhicariti viruddhavyabhicarino laksanam | na ca tat  
pratibandhangikarane sati sambhavati | nahi tadatmyatadutpattibhyam  
svasadyapratibandhavatyekatra hetau kvaciddharmini sambhavati  
dvtiyastallaksastatraiva hetuh sambhavet, bhavanam  
viruddhasvabhavadvayasambhavat, viruddhadharmadhyasasya  
bhedalaksanatvat | tadavyabhicarino hetordvitiyasya tatra kutah  
sambhavavakasa iti |

nanu yadi tathavidhavisesasambhave sati viruddhavyabhicarilaksanam  
hiyate, ekasamkhyavivaksa va vyartha, tathapi naiva  
hetvabhavaparasangah, tat kimuktam hetvabhavo vetyata aha- "na ca"  
naiva "tasya" visesasya pratibandhalaksanasya, yato vastuto  
'sambhavatpratihetutvam nisciyate | "svarupam"  
tadatmyatadutpattilaksanam nirddisyate bhavadbhih  
yathasmabhirnirdistam yadrupam "pratitya" pratipadya pratiyoginah  
ambhavasambhavavutpasyamah | yatra sa viseso nasti tatra  
pratiyoginah sambhavah kalpita agamasraye 'numane | yatra tvasti sa  
viseso vastubalapravrtte 'numane tatra pratiyogino 'sambhava iti | yata  
evam tasmannastyeva bhavatam sa visesah- bhavadbhirna jñayata eva  
sa visesa iti | tasmāt sarvatra yatrapi pratiyogi na drsyate tatrapi  
sankaya pratiyogivisayaya bhavitavyam | tameva sankam  
dradhayannaha- "drstapratihetorapi" ityadi | yasyapi hi  
pratiheturdrstasypati prak praityogidarsanaditarena  
sarvakalamadrstapratiyogina na kascid viseso laksyate

yaddarsanajñayeta 'atra pratiyogi sambhavati nyanyatra'; iti  
darsanadarsanamatranibandhanayoranvayavyatirekayoh sarvatra samanatvat  
| tathapi pascattatra pratiyogi drsta iti sarvatra  
tattulyalaksane pratiyogisadbhavasanka na nivartata iti |

syamatam- yesu pratiyogi sambhavati tesvasyameva  
kadacidavasupalabhyate | yesu tu purusayusenapi nopalabhyate  
tesvasau nastyeva | (hbt 217) tatah sa tathavidho heturbhavisyati,  
tat katham hetvabhavo 'smakam? ityata aha- "na ca" ityadi | yesamapi  
hi pratihetuh sambhavati tesamapi naiva sarvada tasya  
pratihetorupalabdhih pratipatnam | na hyasardarsinamupalabdhih  
sarvabhavasattam vyapnoti, pratibandhavaikalyasadbhavat | nanu ca yatra  
sarvadaiva pratipatra(ttra) pratiyogi na drsyate tatra  
tadasankakatham kriyate? | tatha caha-

"badha(dha)jñane tvanutpanne nasanka nispramanika" iti |

tathaparam-

"utprekseta hi yo mohadajatamapi badhakam |

sa sarvavyavaharesu samsayatma ksayam vrajet ||" iti |

ata aha- "atisayavati tu" ityadi | tatha hi kasyacideva pramatuh  
kusagriyamateratisayavati prajña pratihetutpreksini  
drstasmabhih yatha vedapramanyanirakartru [hetusu]  
saugataih sisyaparamparaya  
kumarilotpapatpragadrstapratiyogisupanyastesu, tenaiva  
prajñatisayasalina pratihetava utpreksitah tatastaddarsanat  
yavajjivam adrstapratihetusvapi tadasanka na nivartate |  
tatah kathamasanka nispramanikocyate? | "tulyalaksane hi"  
ityadikamapi pratiyogisambhavasankakaranamuktameva | na ca  
pratiyogisambhavasankamanastannimittasambhavat 'utprekseta hi';  
ityadyakrosamatrena nivartayitum sakyate | tenasya  
pratiyogyasankapanodaksamam kiñcit karanamabhidhanyam  
yathasmabhirabhihitam 'svabhavahetorviparyeye  
badhakapramanavasattadatmyaniscaye satyanvayavyatirekayostatra  
nirnayah; karyahetau ca yathoktapratyaksanupalambhatah  
karyakaranasiddhestaniscaya'; iti | yata evam sarvatra  
pratiyogyasanka na nivartate bhavaddarsane tena karanenaniscayah  
pratiyoginah sambhavasambhavayoh 'iha pratiyogi sambhavati iha tu na  
sambhavati'; ityevamrupa iti | tasmadvastuto 'sambhavatpratihetutvam  
yallaksanam (hbt 218) hetoh  
tasyaniscitatvadekasamkhyavivaksavadinam na kasciddhetuh syat  
| na hyaniscitalaksano heturbhavatityupasamhara iti |

tadevam 'kim yo vastuto 'sambhavatpratihetuh sa  
samyagjñanaviparyayaheturistah'; iti amum vikalpam nirakrtya  
dvtiyam vikalpam niracikirsuraha- "athapradarsitapratihetuh"  
samyagjñanaviparyayaheturista iti sambandhah | ayam ca paksah kila

dinnagacaryasyapyabhimata iti para upadarsayannaha- "yathaha dinnagacaryah" | kimaha?"yada tarhi" ityadi | "sravanatvasya hi na kathañcivdyavacchedahetutvam" iti dinnagacaryenokte parenabhihitam- "yada tarhi vaiyakaranah sabdatvam samanyavisesam nityamabhyupagacchati tadayam sravanatvalaksanah paksadharmah hetureva syat | nityah sabdah sravanatvat sabdatvavat" ityevam parenokte satyacaryenoktam- "yadyatra sabdakhye dharminyanityatvahetum krtakatvaprayatnanatariyakatvadilaksanam kascid vaisesikadirna darsayet tadayamapradarsitapratiheturhetureva bhavet" iti | tadevamacaryapadaih saksitve datte bhujamutksipya sastrakarah putkurvannaha- "idamidanim" ityadi | yada hyacaryasyapyetadabhimatamiti kaiscivdyakhyayate tadidam sumahavdyasanamayatam- gurubhirabhihitavadaprakasyam, nahi gurunam dosah prakasayitum yuktah, "nyayamanupalayadbhiih asamvaraniyam" apracchadaniyam | tat kim gurun dusayama uta nyayamapyupeksamahe ityubhayamapyasakyamiti "kastataram vyasanam katham nirvodhum sakyeta?" | na kathamciditi | kah punaratra doso yenedam kastataramityaha- "sa tavadayam" sravanatvalaksano "heturvastuni" sabdadini svasadhyam tattvam nityatvam "tatpraktini" tadatmakani "krtva" tacchravanatvam pramanam yesam purusanam mimamsakavaiyakaranadinam tan "abhyudayena" (hbt 219) svargena "nihsreyasena" capavargena "yojayitva" | tatha hi- vastutattvam bhavayan yavat klesann prajahati tavat svargamasadayati, klesamstu prajahannirvanaparayano bhavati | athava sabdanityatvapratitau vedapramanyat tadvihitagnihotranusthanat svargo vedantanisevanadaparvaggah | punaruttarakalam "pratibhavata" prajñajatiyena vaisesikadina purusena "hetvantarasya" pratihetoh "nidarsanena" yadasya "nityatvasadhanasamarthyam" pratihetvanupadarsane satyasit ttatadupadarsanena "utkilitam" apanitamiti | tani vastuni nityatvasampadah pracyavya, tamsca tatpramanakan purusan svargapavargasampadah pracyavya sravanatvalaksano hetuh saktivaikalyat paritratumasakto bhrastarajya ieva raja tapovanam gacchati svaireva duscaraireti kimatra vayam brumah? |

tadevamupahasyaitasmin pakse dosamupadarsayannaha- "purusapratibha" ityadi | yada hyapradarsitapratiheturheturheturisyate tada purusapratibhakrtam sadhanatvamabhyupagatam bhavati | tatasca vastuto na kiñcit sadhanamasadhanam va praptam | tatha hi- yada pratiheturnopadarsyate tada sadhanam, yada tupadarsyate tada na sadhanamiti purusapratibhakrtam sadhanatvamayatamiti |

api ca- apradarsitapratiheturheturhetutve 'ngikriyamane vikalpadvayam- kim paramarthato hetustaddharmabhavi, utataddharmabhaviti? | tatradyam vikalpamadhikrtyaha- "sa ca" heturyo 'sau prathamam upadiyate | sa "yadi svabhavata" eva "tasmin" sadhyadharme "satyeva bhavati" ityevamsilo 'smadupavarnitapratibandhopagamat yadisyate

"tada kathamanyatha kriyeta" hetvantarenataddharmabhavi katham kriyeta? | na kathañcit | kim karanam? | vastunam hetulaksananam yahsvabhavah- 'satyameva sadhyadharme bhavanatmakah'- "tadanyathabhavasya" tadviparyayasya "abhavad" ubhayosca svasadhyadharmavinabhavitve (hbt 220) svabhavata eva dharminyekatra tayorbhave viruddhavubhau svabhavavekasya syatam | na caikasya viruddhau svabhavau sambhavatah, viruddhadharmadhyasena tasyaikatvahaniprasangat | atha dvitiyo vikalpastada "ataddharmabhavi ca" asatyapi sadhyadharme bhavanasilah pratibandhanabhyupagamat "kathamanyadapi" apradarsitapratihetvavasthayamapi "sadhanam" kasyacit? | naiva tadapi sadhanam, na kevalam pradarsitapratihetvavasthayamiti |

upasamharannaha- "tasmad svabhavatah" ityadi | yata evam bhavanam svabhavo 'nyatha kartum na sakyate, viruddhobhayasvabhavascaiko na sambhavati tasmad paramarthatah svena svena sadhyenavinabhavinoryathoktalaksanayoh karyasvabhavahetvoh tallaksanasya karyasvabhavalaksanasya pratihetorasambhavad "alaksanamekasamkhyavivaksa" vivaksitaikasamkhyatvam laksanam na bhavati | kim karanam? ityaha- "vyavacchedyabhavaditi" | pratiheturhi vivaksitaikasamkhyatvasya vyavacchedyo varnyate | sa ca pratihetuh svalaksanayuktayoh karyasvabhavayorna bhavatyeveti katham taddhetulaksanam syaditi | tadevamanayordvayo rupayoryah sambhavo yathoktavinabhavasambhava satiti rupantaropagame 'pi hetvabhasataiveti "hetvabhasastato 'pare iti" ityasyartho vivrta iti |

jñatatvanirakaranayaha- "jñanam punah" ityadi | avadhitavisayatvam vivaksitaikasamkhyatvam ca karya-svabhavahetvorevavinabhava sati badhapatihetvorasambhavad vyavacchedyabhavatvena satyapi lingadharmatve tallaksanam na bhavatyuktam | jñanam tu jñatatvam, tasyaiva bhavapratyayenabhidhanat | tatha hi- jñanasabdapravrttinimittam jñatatvamucyate, tacca jñanameva, tadutpade sati jñata iti vyavaharat | na ca tat lingasyatmarupamiti katham lingalaksanam bhavisyati? | yadyapi vikalpapratibhasi samanyakaro lingatayavasthapyate tathapi na jñanasya lingadharmata | na hyasau svatantra eva lingam | yadaha- "vikalpabhedana svatantranamanvarthasrayanat (hbt 221) tatkalpitavisayada'rthapatipattavanarthapatilambha eva syat" iti | tasmad vahyavastupadanasyaivasya lingatavasthapyate | sadhyasadhanasamkalpe vastudarsanahaneh svalaksanasya kvacidananvayacca taddharmatameva tvanusmaranto vikalpa nanaikavyatirekan sandarsayanto vastuni paramparaya pratibandhadavisamvadakah karyadilingavyapadesanibandhanam cetyuktaprayam |

na ca tasya karyaderatmarupam jñanam | vikalpavabhasi ca samanyakaro naiva vikalpasyatmabhutah, tasya nirupasya vasturupavirodhat | tadrupasya ca vikalpapratibimbacakrasya

samanyatmatavirahat | yasmadabadyasyapi bahyataya  
vyavasitasyananuyayino 'pyanuyayitaya samanyatmakatvam tathatve  
casya vikalparupata kutah? yadaha-

"jñanadavyatiriktam ca kathamarthantaram vrajet? ||

tasmanmithyavabhaso 'yamarthesvekatmatagrahah |" iti |

na jñanasya lingadharmata | etadeva sadhayannaha- "kimrupad" ityadi  
| kimatmakat "hetoranumeyo 'rtho jñatavyah iti cintayam"  
prakrtayam "pratipattuh" pumso yadavisamvadakam lingam tasya  
svrupamabhidhiyate sastrakaraih yasya rupasya darsanadayam  
pratipatta 'yatra tadrupasambhavah tat sadhanam  
tadrupavikalmasadhanam'; iti pravibhagena vyavasthapyā yattatra  
sadhanatvena vyavasthapitam tasyestarthasannidhanasampratyayat  
pravrttimavalambate | tatha, etasmimsca nyaye vyavasthite yadasya  
lingasyatmarupam tallaksanam bhavitumarhati paksadharmadivat na  
tu yat pararupam |

syadetat- jñatasya lingasya sadhakatvad yuktaiva sadhyasiddhyupayogino  
jñanasya lingalaksanatetyata aha- "pratipattijanmani" ityadi |  
yadyanumeyapratitijanmanyupayujyate jñanamiti tanmatrena lingasya  
laksanamisyate tadatiprasangah prapnoti | tamevaha- "evam  
pratipattijanmanyupayogamatrallingalaksanatve prameyasya" arthasya  
"purusasya" pramatuh (hbt 222) "adi" sabdat  
samyogasamavayadinamalokamanaskaradinam lingalaksanatvam  
bhavet | atra karanamaha- "nahi tesvapi" prameyadisu asatsu lingini  
jñanam bhavatiti krtva | atra paro 'nistamapadayannaha-  
"niscitagrahanam tarhi" ityadi | yadi pararupatvajjñanam  
lingalaksanam na bhavati tada ca yadetadacaryena-

"anumeye 'tha tattulye sadbhavo nastitasati | niscite" ti-

niscitagrahanam krtam bhavatacabhimatam tanna kartavyayam |  
tatha hi- niscayo hi lingasya pararupameva | sa cet tallaksanam,  
jñanam kimiti nesyate yato niscayo vijñanameva tadvisesatvadasyeti  
|

siddhantavadyaha- "na na kartavyam" kintu kartavyameva tasya  
niscitagrahanasya lingarupapratipadanyarthatvat |  
tamevanyarthatam darsayannaha- "sapaksavipaksayoh" ityadi | pare  
hi sapakse darsanamatrenasapakse cadarsanamatrato gamakam  
hetumicchanti | tesam naiva darsanamatrena sadhyasiddhau samartho  
heturbhavatiti jñapanartham niscitagrahanam krtam | yatah  
satorvidyamanayorapi darsanadarsanayoragamakatvam hetordrsyate 'sa  
syamah, tatputratvat'; ityadau | yata evam tena karanena sapakse  
bhavena vipakse sarvatrabhavavisistenasapakse ca sarvatrabhavana  
sapakse tadatmyatadutpattilaksanabhavavisistena gamako  
heturityasyarthasya jñapanartham laksanavakye niscitagrahanam  
krtam boddhavyam | etaduktam bhavati- yaveva sapaksavipaksayoh

bhavabhavau pratibandhasadhakapramanavrtya niscitau tabhyameva  
heturgamako bhavati, na tu yathakathañciddarsanamatretyasyarthasya  
jñāpanaya niscitagrahanam krtamiti |

prakrtamupasamharannaha- "tena" ityadi | yena  
visistayorbhavabhavayoreva khyapanaya niscitagrahanam krtam,  
na rupantarabhidhanaya, anatmarupasya ca laksanata na yujyate, tena  
pararupam lingasya laksanam na bhavati | yatah tena jñānadina  
pararupena lingasya na kascid rupaviseso 'bhidhiyata iti |

nanu ca pare 'pi sapaksavipaksayorbhavabhavabhyam gamakam  
hetumicchanti, darsanadarsane tu tayoreva sadhake, tat kimartham  
niscitagrahanam? iti, ata aha- "tau hi" ityadi | yadyapi pare  
bhavabhavabhyameva gamakam hetumicchanti tathapi sapaksa eva bhavo  
'sapakse cabhava eveti bhavabhavau darsanadarsanamatrato  
vyavasthapayanti | na ca tatastau tathavidhau sidhyatah,  
pratibandhavikalanamapyarthanam kvacid bhavabhavayoh  
kathañciddarsanadarsanasambhavat | tasmad yau 'hetoh sapakse eva  
bhavo 'sapakse cabhava eva'; ityevamatmakau bhavabhavau tau  
tadbhavasya sadhakam yat pramanam  
tadatmyatadutpattisadhanavisayam taddhrtya voddhavyau | kutah?  
upayantarasyabhavat | tadanabhyupagame hi hetoh sapaksa eva bhavah  
sarvesam hetumatam bhavanam sadhyenanugamadarsane sati  
vipakse cabhava eva sadhyavikalanam sarvarthanam  
hetuviviktanam upalambhe sati syat | na caitadasarvadarsinah  
sambhavatiti | yata upayantaram nasti tena karanena  
tayorvisistayorbhavabhavayoh pratipadanaya niscitasabdah  
prayukto laksane laksanakareneti |

nanu ca bhavabhavavacanamatradeva pramanato niscayo labhyate anyatha  
tayoreva satta na prasidhyediti, ata aha- "yadyapi" ityadi |

"anumeye 'tha tattulye sadbhavo nastitasati |"

ityanenaiva sapaksasapaksayoh bhavabhavavacanamatrena  
niscitagrahananirapeksena tayorbhavabhavayoryat sadhanam  
pramanam tasya vrttiryadyapyaksipyate | katham  
punarniscitagrahanamantarena bhavabhavavacanamatratatstaddhrtteh  
aksepah? ityaha- "anyatha" yadi  
tatsadhanapramanavrtnaksipyeta, tada "tayoreva"  
sapaksavipaksayoreva bhavabhavayorya satta svarupavyavastha tasya  
"aprasiddheh" | kasmadaprasiddhih? ityaha- "jñānasya" upalabdherya  
satta utpattih tannibandhanatvajjñeyasya bhavabhavalaksanasya  
sattavyavasthayah svarupavyavasthiteh | na hyupalambhamantarena svata  
evarthah (hbt 224) sidhyanti, sarvasya sarvasiddhiprasangat |  
tasmadidamevamrupam naivamrupamiti tadakarajñānodayadeva  
vyavasthapyate | yata evam tasmad sarvatra sastre loke va  
jñeyasattavyavasthaiva niscitagrahanam vinapi "tatsadhanam"  
tatsattasadhanam pramanam "akarsati" aksipatiti | kiñca,

pararthatvacca sastrapranayanasya  
tatsadhanapramanavrttiraksipyate iti sambandhah | kidrsam  
punastacchastrapranayanam yat parartharupataya  
svavyavasthapitajñeyasattasadhanam pramanamaksipati? ityaha- "  
trirupam lingam vah samvadakam prapakam"  
vañchitasarthasyeti | yadi namaivamrupam parartham  
sastrapranayanam tathapi katham tat  
sadhanapramanavrttimaksipatityaha- "tadrupam" tasya lingasya  
trirupasya rupam svabhavam sastroktam ye pratipattaro na vidanti,  
na tesam tatastrirupallingacchastroktad vañchite 'rthe  
pravrttirbhavati, ajñatasyarthasya jñapakasya svasattamatrena  
pravartakatvabhavat | yata evam "iti" tasmāt paropalaksanatvadeva  
paresam jñapakatvadeva pravartake trirupalinge jñanam siddhamiti  
yadyapi niscitagrahanamatiricyate tathapi taveva lingasya  
sapaksasapaksayorbhavabhavau visistau sastroktau 'sapaksa  
eva bhavo 'sapakse cabhava eva'; ityevamrupau  
kecinnaiyayikaprabhrtayah, pare darsanadarsanamatrena- ye  
darsanadarsane pratibandhasadhake na bhavatah- tanmatrena  
vyavasthapayanti "yata eva iti" tasmātesam vadinam nisedhartho  
'yam laksane niscitasabdah prayukta  
acaryenasmabhiscabhyupagata iti | yadi tu paravipratipattih na syat  
tada naivasau prayujyete |

kimiti punardarsanadarsanabhyam bhavabhavavisayabhyam  
sapaksa [sa]paksayoh visistau bhavabhavavanvayavyatirekatmakau  
nesyete ityaha- "satorapi" ityadi | satyapi kvacit sapakse bhavadarsane  
hetoh kvaciccasapakse 'bhavadarsane 'sa syamah, tatputratvat';  
ityadavanvayavyatirekayoh samsayat | tatha hi- anvayo nama sarvatra  
satyeva sadhye hetorbhavo (hbt 225) vyaptya casati sadhye hetorbhavo  
vyatirekah | na ca kvacit sati sadhye hetorbhavadarsane 'pi tanmatrena  
tathabhavah sarvatra bhavati, apratibaddhasvabhavanam  
sahabhavaniyamabhavat | tatha kvacit sadhyabhimatasyabhavah  
satyabhavadarsane 'pi hetoh sarvatra tadabhavah 'vasyamabhavah,  
tadanayattasya tannivrttau niyamena nivrttyabhavat | tasmāt  
pratibandhaprasadhakapramanavrttyaiva yathoktau sapaksasapaksayoh  
bhavabhavau sidhyatah nanyatheti vipratipattinirarthameva  
niscitagrahanam krtamityupadarsayannaha- "tasmāt" ityadi |  
"asmabhih" ityacaryakrte niscitagrahane 'nyatrasmakamabhimatvat  
"asmabhih" ityaha |

tadevam vipratipattinirartham niscitagrahanam, asatyam tu  
vipratipattau tanna kartavyameveti pratipadya ata eva nyayat jñatavm  
rupantaram na bhavati darsayannaha- "yato 'pi" ityadi |  
"prthagatah" iti paksadharmatvadestrairupyat | kutah?  
"tenaiva" trairupyavacanenaiva tatsadhanapramanaksepatah  
"avagatatvat" pratipannatvaditi | kimvat? "upanayarthavat  
paksadharmatvat" iti | yatha paksadharmatvavacanenaiva  
hetorupanayasyartho 'vagatastasya dharmini hetoh

sadbhavapradarsanatmakatvat, paksadharmavacanasya ca tadrupatvat  
tatah prthagupanayo rupantaram na bhavati; tatha trairupyat  
jñanam, tadvacanenaivavagatatvaditi |

atra paro 'nistamapadayannaha- "anvayavyatirekayorapi" ityadi | yadi  
trairupyavacanenaiva samarthyajjñanam labhyata iti tat tatah prthag  
na vaktavyam "hantah" tarhi anvayat prthag vyatireko na vaktavyah  
vyatirekacca prthagadvayah | kim karanam? | ekasyanvayasya  
vyatirekasya va prayogadubhayasya gateh | krtam ca tayoh  
prthagvacanam, tatha jñatatvasyapi trairupyad gamyamanasyapi  
prthagvacanam kartavyamiti |

siddhantavadyaha- "na, hetoh" ityadi | nanvayavyatirekayorna  
prthaktvam kintu bhinnarupataiva | tatha hi- anvayo hetoh (hbt 226)  
sapakse bhava ucyaate, vyatirekah punarabhavo 'sapakse | na ca tau  
parasparamaksipatah parasparamantarbhavato  
vidhipratishedharupayorbhinnasvabhavatvat | na ca yo yato  
bhinnasvabhavah sa tatrantarbhuto yukto | nanu ca  
yadyanvayavyatirekayorbhinnarupata katham tarhi trirupam lingamucyate?  
| nahi parasparabhinnavatmanavevasya yujyete,  
svabhavabhedalaksanatvad vastubhedasya | naisa dosah, yato  
yathanvayavyatirekau vyavasthapyete na va nayo (pyete tatha  
tayo)ranantarbhava ucyaate nanyatha | katham cetau vyavasthapyete? |  
vyavrttikrtam bhedamupadaya | tatha canayorbhinnarupataiva |  
vyavrttibhede 'pi ca paramarthato bhedo nastityekam lingam  
trirupamityucyate iti |

katham tarhi praguktam 'nanayorarthatah kascid bhedah, anyatra  
prayogabhedad'; iti? ata aha- "ekam vakyam" ityadi | anvayamukhena  
vyatirekamukhena va prayuktamekam vakyamubhayamanvayam vyatirekam ca  
bhinnalaksanameva gamayatityucyate 'smabhirnaiko 'rthah svabhavo  
dvitiyasyocyate, parasparabhinnayorevaikavakyartharupatvat |

atra para aha- "na tu tatraiva" ityadi | ayamabhiprayah-  
laksanavakypatipaditavanvayavyatirekavasritya  
parasparantarbhavascodyate | sa ca vidyata eva | tatha hi- 'tatraiva  
bhavah'; ityatra laksanavakye tadarthataya tadabhava 'bhavo gamyate;  
'atadbhave 'vasyamabhavah'; iti catra 'tadbhave bhavah'; | na  
hyasati pratibandha ekabhava 'parasyabhavah | pratibandhasca  
tadatmyatadutpattibhyam tadbhave bhavarupa eva | tatascaikenaiva  
sapaksasapaksayorbhavabhavapratipadakena prativisisena  
laksanavakyenobhayagaterdvitiyavacanam na kartavyamiti | tatha  
caikavakyarthantarbhavad bhinnasvabhavatapyayanayordurllabha | tatasca  
yaduktam 'anvayavyatirekayorapi tarhi na prthaktvamiti'; tat  
tadavasthameveti |

siddhantavadyaha- "vacanametat" 'tatraiva bhavah'; ityadirupam  
"ubhayamaksipati" pratipadayati | kutah? |  
samarthyadubhayapratipadanasaktatvat | katham? iti cet, aha- "ekasyapi

vakyasya" kidrsasya? | "niyamakhyapakasya" 'sapaksa eva bhavo  
'sapakse cabhava eva'; iti savadharanasya  
"dvitiyaksepanantariyakatvat" dvitiyapratipadanantariyakatvat |  
"na ca tavataikavyapratipadanamatrenobhayorekasvabhavata"  
bhinnasvabhavanamapyarthanamekavakyena pratipadanat | ekenaiva ca  
laksanavakyaenobhayagatavapi yat "prthagabhidhanam" tat  
"prayoganiyamartham" | sadharmyaprayoge vaidharma(rmya)vacanam na  
kartavyam, vaidharmyaprayoge ca sadharmyavacanamiti na  
punarekabhidhanenanavagatasya rupantarasya pratipadanartham | na ca  
tatha traipuravyavacanena jñananibandhanena jñeyasattavyavasthayah  
propalaksanarthena ca sastrapranayanenasritajñanasyaiva  
traipurasya pratipadanallabdhasya jñanasya punarvacane na kiñcit  
prayojanamastiti nasya prthagvacanam yuktamiti |

syantmatam- kevalavapi tarhyekavakyarthanantarbhutau  
parasparam'bhinnasvabhavau bhavisyatah tata  
evai vakavyarthantarbhavadityata aha- "na punah kevalau"  
ekavakyarthanapeksau tadantarbhavamatreña sapaksasapaksayoh  
bhavabhavau parasparamaksipato 'ntarbhavatah  
bhinnarupanamapyarthanamekavyantarbhavadarsanat | nanu ca  
niyamavantavapi bhavabhavau kevalaveva, tayoh parasparaksepe  
kevalayorapi tatprasanga ityata aha- "niyamavantau ca"  
savadharanavyapratipaditau "na kevalau" kintu sahitaveva | kutah? |  
"niyamasya" savadharanasya vakyasya "ubhayarupatvat"  
bhavabhavapratipadanatmakatvat |

tadevam savadharanena vakyena naiva kevalo 'nvayo vyatireko  
vabhidhiyate | tadantarbhavattu dvitiyagatih kintu  
parasparantarbhutaveva sahitavekena vakyenabhidhiyete iti  
pratipadyopasamharannaha- "tasmad" tatraiva sapaksa eva bhava (hbt  
228) ityanena vakyena na sapakse bhava evocyate | kim tarhi? | asapakse  
'bhavo 'pi, tatha cetarenapyasapakse 'bhava eveti vacanena nabhava  
eva kevala ucyate kintu sapakse bhavo 'pi, yena kevalavacanena bhavo  
'bhavo va tadatmakataya dvitiyamaksiped yato 'nayoh prthagvacanam  
na syat | tasmad yadanvavyatirekau bhavabhavavabhipretau tada tau  
bhinnarupaveveti katham tayoh na prthaktvam? | atha niyamavata  
vakyenabhihitau tadaikavakyadevobhayagateh prthagvacanam na  
kartavyameva | tattu krtam napratipannapratipattaye kintu  
prayoganiyamarthamityuktametaditi |

syantmatam- yathanvavyatirekau bhavabhavalaksanau na parasparatmakau  
tatasca tayoh parasparato rupantaravvam, evam  
paropalaksanasastrapratipaditau trailaksanyad bhidyata eva  
jñanam, na tatrantarbhatam, tato rupantaram bhavisyatityata aha-  
"naivam", yathanvavyatirekau bhavabhavalaksanau  
parasparamanantarbhutau, na tatha jñanam  
paropalaksanasastrapratipadite trailaksanye 'nantarbhutam |  
kutah? | "paropalaksanat"- pare upalaksyante upalaksana(nam)

trairupyavisayam pratitim karyante yena sastrena tato yat  
trailaksanyam pratiyate agrhitajñanam  
tasmadavyatirekadagrhitajñane trailaksanye 'ntarbhavaditi yavat,  
"iti" tasmanna laksanantaram trairupyaditi | tadayamatra  
samudayarthah- yadi jñatatvam jñanasabdapravrttinimittam uktena  
prakarena jñanamevocyate tada tallimgasyanatmabhutamiti na  
tallaksanam | athavi(pi) jñanapeksah karmabhavo jñatatvamucyate  
tadapi jñeyasattavyavasthaya jñanasattanibandhanatvat  
trairupyavyavasthaiva tatsattavyavasthapakam jñanamaksipati |  
tatastadapekso 'pi karmabhavo 'nuktasiddha iti na tadvacanam  
prthakkartavyam | tatha  
paropalaksanarthasastrapratipaditagrhitajñanat  
trailaksanyadavyatirekaditi |

tadevamabadhitavisayatvadikam rupatrayam nirakrtya nigamayannaha-  
"tasmanna hetuh sadlaksanah |" kim tarhi? | trailaksanya  
eveti |

imam ksatasesakutarkamargam,  
munisaraddhantanayapradipam |  
vitatya punyam yaduparjitam tat,  
param visuddhim jagato vidheyat ||

hetubindutika samapta |

.....  
.....

ma yatata ima ya tadrupa vala (?) tribhuvanasya hitaya sasvat |  
narasya setoh do.....tathagatamatasya nivodhayitri || 2 ||

.....75 magra(rga)sira vadi 7 ravau | mamgalam mahasrih ||

na gurorupadesamagrahit bubudhe vastu tato.....dhih | yatate sma  
na tasya vrddhaye na parisanditumapyaparayat || [1 ||] ||

jivatmakam candramasam ca tejah krtaspadam tasya tai .....t |  
tadeva sakta.....tha paratra citra hi visvaprakrti.....nah || 2 ||

he ! rohiniramana ! sarvakalaniketa !  
tarapate ! rajaninatha ! sudhanidhana! |  
kadambarirasagunesu ni.....va-  
matmanamarpitasariramanusmarendoh || 3 ||

sribrahmanagacche pam. abhayakumarasya hetubindutarkah ||